

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 1

Such a bum

"Kris, pour out our feet-washing water."

There were two women sitting on the sofa, who had just finished their foot bath. They were now lazily leaning on the sofa, gorgeous and beautiful.

The two were Kris's wife and her best friend.

Hearing his wife's words, Kris bent down and poured out the water, not daring to have any complaints. He was not rich or powerful than his wife, so he had to obey.

After two years of marriage, he had no status in the family at all.

His wife and mother-in-law often yelled at him for trivial things, and if he dared to answer back, he would be thrown out of the house.

In this family, Kris's status was not even as good as a dog.

Two years' marriage to Mary Su, he hadn't even touched her hand! Every day, Kris could only sleep on the floor, because Mary not only hated him, but also despised him from the bottom of her heart, thinking that he was not like a man!

Laundry, cooking and cleaning up the house were Kris's daily work. He also needed to prepare three meals for a day on time.

A few days ago, he accidentally added a little more salt to the food and his wife scolded him like a son for half an hour.

One night, Kris coughed, which woke Mary up.

She directly kicked him to the ground and told him to get out of the room.

That day was their first wedding anniversary, but there was no candlelight dinner or love! That kick also made Kris know the fact—they had no love at all.

Two years had passed and Kris had already gotten used to this kind of life.

The only reason of this kind of life was that he was poor, so that he married into the bride's family, receiving no respect.

The most painful thing was that after more than two years of getting along with each other, he had fallen in love with Mary, who never showed any respect to him and always called him a loser!

"Is this Stockholm syndrome?" Kris laughed at himself.

From the most prestigious family in Jiangnan, as the Young Master of Chen family, he was reduced to need to beg for pity from a woman. What a great irony.

Two years ago, Kris used twenty million dollars to buy fifteen percent of the shares of Jiangnan Energy Group.

At that time, hundreds of people of Chen family, accused Kris, saying that he lost the family's money because of investment or he used the money to make false accounts.

Others said that he had ill intentions to misappropriate family funds for personal enrichment.

With the unanimous consent of the family, Kris was expelled from the family. Even his parents were expelled from the family and removed from the genealogy!

In these two years, Kris experienced humanity. His friends, used to be close, all stayed away from him.

Having been expelled from his family and without a penny on him, Kris, in order to survive, could only choose to be a bridegroom like this!

Even the wife didn't know this matter.

"May, how obedient is your husband!" Mina Li, her best friend said.

Mary sneered, "Obedient? I'm sick of seeing him. Everyone else is married to the rich second or third generation, but it's my bad luck to marry such a loser. Look at his poor face, he looks like a hick. Tomorrow is Su family's annual meeting and it's shameful to take him there."

Mina looked at Kris and she agreed with Mary saying so. He was really shabby in that cheap clothes.

Mina didn't want to answer Mary, so she laughed and skipped the topic, "Mary, family shame, let's not talk about him. I've heard that your company had some problems recently?"

Mary nodded and said, "We have invested two restaurants in the past two months and lost several million dollars. Now the company is having capital operation problems, needing eight million dollars. If we don't find

an investor within a week, we will have to sell the company's other property."

Mina looked worriedly, "Eight million? This is not a small amount of money, who would take so much money to support you."

Mary didn't answer, but turned to stare at Kris who was eavesdropping, "Kris, what are you doing here? Get your ass out there and wash my clothes."

"And my dress, in my lock box." Mina said.

Hearing this, Kris put the clothes into the washing machine.

Thinking about the high school reunion tomorrow, he washed his clothes as well.

As soon as he put the clothes inside the machine, his phone rang.

It was a text message.

138**** 8888, after counting the end numbers, he found there were total nine eight.

Wasn't this from Chen family?

Kris read the message and he was stunned.

"Young Master, please help Chen family. The Chen family's financial chain is broken and we need your support!"

Wasn't it funny to turn to me for help?

Two years ago, the family kicked me out. Now I got nothing. Why me?

Kris frowned and his phone rang again. This time it was not a text message, but a call.

Kris then answered it.

Before he could say anything, the urgent voice of the housekeeper was heard on the phone, "Young Master, I beg you to help the family. Two years ago, you bought the share of Jiangnan Energy, which have now multiplied many times, please... If you don't help the family, the family will go bankrupt!"

"Fuck, what did you say?"

Kris almost threw his phone out. He hung up and searched through the closet for a long time, finally finding a black bank card in a corner.

This card had been forgotten since he joined Tang family, and now it had been two years.

This card was applied when he was still in Chen family, which was a symbol of status. Each card had 24-hour exclusive customer service. He hurriedly took out his phone and dialed the customer service directly!

"Hello, Mr. Chen. Welcome to call the 24-hour personal assistant. How can I help you?" A sweet female voice came over the phone.

"Please, check my balance for me."

"Yes, please hold on." The personal assistant said slowly.

It was just a few seconds before the assistant said again, "Mr. Chen, the balance is large, beyond my authority. Please bring your ID card and go to the bank's VIP window to inquire."

Before she finished speaking, Kris hung up the phone!

At this point, his brain was in a total mess and his heart was pounding furiously, as if it would jump out of his chest in the next moment.

The number was too large, beyond access! Ha! Two years, two years! Two years ago, he had been expelled from the family because of this investment, but two years later, this investment had given him such a big surprise! So, what he wanted to know now was how much money was in this card!

"Mary, look at Kris, calling to check his balance!" Mina couldn't help but laugh and said.

Mary shook her head and laughed, "I give him two hundred pocket money every day, and he's saved quite a bit of money for two years."

"Mary, just see him as a dog." Mina finished her words and the two women laughed together.

Kris excitedly ran over and looked at his wife, "The eight million that the company desperately needs, how about letting me help you?"

"Ha, ha..." Mina laughed so hard that her belly hurt and she looked at Kris and said, "Kris, do you know how much eight million is? Mary only gives you two hundred dollars a day, and if you can bring eight million dollars, I'll suck your dick."

"Seriously?" Kris smiled stupidly, "Then remember your words!"

At this time, Mary finally couldn't help it. It's not even enough to be a poor in general, but now he was still bragging in front of her best friend. Mud does not hold the wall. She impatiently waved her hand, "You quickly get lost and go make up the bed. Don't mess around here."

Kris said 'yes' and turned around to leave.

That night, Kris was so excited that he couldn't sleep. This sudden good news was like a dream.

Tomorrow, he must personally go to the bank and check the balance!

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 2 A crippled vehicle

That evening, Kris Chen lay tossing and turning on the bed well into the early morning, and eventually fell asleep at that moment.

Soon after he fell asleep, he was roused by the voice of his mother-in-law.

"Kris Chen, get up as quickly as you can and take Mary to work!"

Feeling groggy and dull with sleep, Kris thought that was just a dream, then he turned over and went back to sleep.

Just at that moment, the door banged open. Jane Tang came in and gave him a kick impatiently.

"Are you deaf? Didn't you get what I said?" Jane looked down upon him from high up, her arms folded over her chest.

Though Jane was in her forties, she was well-preserved, and it looked like she was only in her thirties with a charm of maturity.

Feeling a pain in his back, Kris got up from the floor in a daze and looked at his grim-looking mother-in-law with a mystified expression.

Was the sun rising from the west? Though they had been married for more than two years, never had Mary Su made public appearances together with Kris, for she thought that Kris would be a disgrace. But that day, she actually asked him to take her to work?

At that instant, Mary entered the room wearing business attire."Are you deaf? Aren't you willing to take me to work?"

On hearing this, Kris hastened to nod his head like a chick pecking at rice, and said eagerly, "I'm willing to help!Yes,I am!"

Mary had been seething with outrage for the reason that the affairs with regard to finding investors were not going so smoothly. It was because of her bad investment that the company was on the brink of bankruptcy for lack of funds.

As the chairman of the firm, she had to be present at an emergency shareholder meeting that morning.

But when she woke up that morning, it occurred to her that her car had been driven away by Mina Li.

However, she had no alternative but to ask Kris to take her to work.

Kris get changed quickly, and took Mary to her company on his electric bike.

...

"Couldn't you ride a little faster? If I should be late today, you shall pack your baggage and get prepared to get out of my house!" Watching as one car after another overtook them, Mary could not help but shout to Kris.

Before her voice faded down, she lost her balance all of a sudden and fell backwards!

The electric bike sped up sharply, going at double the speed before, which made Mary subconsciously clasped Kris round the waist in a panic.

A shiver ran down Kris's spine. They had never been so intimate since they get married two years ago, had they? The leap from being alienated to having a close contact made Kris so exhilarated that he felt like he was full of beans.

In moments, they were at the gate of the company.

Mary looked at her watch, and to her relief, she was not late.

Mary was about to get off the electric bike when a BMW X5 pulled up beside the electric bike, and a well-dressed man got out of the car.

Mingdong Wei coordinated his suit before he came up to Mary and pointed to Kris, "Mary, who is this guy?"

Mary got off the electric bike and said gently, "He is Kris Chen."

"Oh, this is your husband, that wimpish man?" Mingdong Wei quipped as he glanced despisingly at Kris. The wedding held two years ago had

startled the whole city, and everyone in Westriver City knew the news that the pearl of Su family had married with an incompetent man.

As he finished speaking, he took off his suit coat and hand it to Mary, "Mary, you must have been freezing all the way. Just put it on, and I had bought you a gift."

As he spoke this, Mingdong Wei opened the trunk to take out a delicate small box.

In the box was an exquisite sapphire necklace, which should look perfect if it was worn around Mary's alabaster neck.

Though jewelry was not in the scope of Su family's business, pursuing beauty is a woman's nature. If her eyes did not deceive her, the necklace should be the 'Heavenly City' series designed by the famous French jewelry designer, Allen.

The collection had 18 necklaces in total, and no woman could refuse such a gift. What's more, the necklace was not something you can buy simply with much money.

The necklace in Mingdong Wei's box was almost identical to the authentic item in design, but if you examine it carefully, you will spot that the sapphire was not very pure in color, and that its surface was not so smooth. The necklace, beyond doubt, was a fake that could be recognized at the first glance.

"Mary, I know you have always wanted that necklace, and it's my fault not to get you the genuine one." Mingdong Wei held out the delicate box, adding, "Though the necklace is a fake, I spent over 200 thousand dollars to order this imitation from a famous domestic jeweler. Just make

do with this necklace temporarily, and I promise you to buy you the genuine one within half a month."

"Don't bother," Mary took the necklace as she said calmly, "You can't have it. The 'Heavenly City' is Master Allen's swansong, and it has been either collected or worn by others. Last year, news came that one of the 'Heavenly City' was sold for a staggering price of 20 million US dollars. Therefore, you don't have to waste your time, and this necklace was delicate and beautiful enough."

"Haha..." Mingdong Wei swallowed hard and forced a laugh. 100 million dollars! Yet his total net worth was less than 20 million dollars, which was far below the necklace's value.

"Sweetie, this present is too valuable. It is said that one shouldn't receive a reward without making a merit, and we had better give it back to him. If you want the genuine one, I will buy it for you."

Kris snatched the necklace from Mary's hand, and dropped it on the ground. After doing that, he took Mary by the hand and walked toward the company.

"Kris! Are you out of your mind?" Mary hissed.

This is the gate of her company, and how could she, the chairman of the company, throw a fit in public?

Mary tried to withdraw her hand from Kris, but Kris gripped her hand tight.

"Stop right there, you a twerp!" Mingdong Wei got heated. Damn it! He had spent 200 thousand dollars to order this custom-made necklace

from that famous jeweler, and it would pain him a lot if the necklace got broken after hitting the ground.

"Didn't you hear what I said?" Mingdong Wei sputtered as he walked up to Kris and pointed his finger at Kris's nose, "Do you know that, bastard? Even if we sold you into slavery, you couldn't afford to break this necklace."

"First, Mary is my wife, please keep your distance from her."

"Second," Kris lifted up two fingers and threw Mingdong Wei's coat onto the floor, "If my sweetie is feeling cold, she could wear my coat."

"Third, it was me who should buy her whatever she likes. And my sweetie is so beautiful that a fake necklace doesn't go with her beauty. This evening, I will put the genuine 'Heavenly City' around her neck."

"You must be an idiot! Anyone who lives in Westriver City knows that you are a wimp, and you are trying to brag about yourself to me on your electric bike?!" Mingdong Wei was incensed at Kris's tone, for no one in Westriver City had dared to speak to him, the heir of Wei family, in that way.

To make him even angrier, before he had finished speaking, Kris dragged Mary into the company, completely ignoring him.

"Damn it, that piece of shit!" Outraged, Mingdong Wei kicked over the poor electric bike.

They were in the Chairman's Office of Weimiao company.

Seated on an executive chair, Mary eyed Kris coldly with her lips pressed together, and she nearly choked with anger.

Mingdong Wei was engaged in building materials business, and Wei family of Westriver City was backing him up.

Her company was in dire need of an investment of 8 million dollars, and she would like Mingdong Wei to be that investor.

That's great. Mingdong Wei must have been annoyed with what Kris had done to him.

A phrase suddenly popped into her mind, "Never able to achieve, always able to ruin."

She shouldn't have asked him to send her to the company!

The more she thought about it, the more angry Mary became. Eventually, she shot him an angry glance and said icily, "Why are you still here? Get out of my office!"

"Alright." Kris replied in an injured tone before he turned around and went out of the office.

Seeing his submissive behaviors, Mary got so pissed off that she wanted to bite him!

Many of her female friends had got married during that two years, and their husband were either industry elite or outstanding personalities. Even the worst one among them could be financially independent, contrasting sharply with her own husband, who depended on his wife to feed him.

The grievance in Mary's heart was flooding out like a flood that had burst the dam. The annual meeting of Su family will be held that evening, and she was bound to be mocked by her families then.

"Damn it! Who smashed up my electric bike?" Kris exclaimed outside the Weimiao Company.

He had kept the electric bike for two years, during which he rode it to shop for groceries without stopping for a day. But then, it was trashed up, which made him feel bad.

Bloody hell, it must have been that asshole Mingdong Wei!

As Kris was gnashing his teeth, a couple of women wearing business attire and heels came near him.

They were all employees of Mary's company, standing a few feet away while pointing and talking about Kris.

"Look over there, is that guy the husband of President Su?"

"That's right. I attended their wedding that day."

"That can't be true, right? President Su's husband is riding an electric bike? He looked so poor! What a disgrace it is to President Su!"

Those women could not help but to burst out laughing.

Not even noticing them, Kris let out a sigh and picked up his crippled electric bike, "Rest assured that I will avenge you. Just wait for a while..."

As he said this, he took out his phone and dialed his family's number.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 3 Slander

"Hello, this is Kris Chen speaking. I can help the family as you want, but two conditions must be met."

"First, send me one of the 'Heavenly City' necklaces by the French jewelry designer Ellen. Second, is there a person called Mindong Wei of our family? I want to see him go bankrupt."

After saying that, Kris hung up the phone, regardless of whether the other side heard him clearly or not.

At this moment, his cell phone vibrated and received a text message from Mary Su: "Kris, now that the annual meeting of the Su family is held tonight, go to buy a new suit, and don't let me embarrass....."

The Fugui Mountain Villa of the Westriver City was the gathering place of all the rich people in the city. The people who lived here were either rich or influential, and even if you were very rich, you might not be able to buy a villa here.

And this was the place where the family patriarch and Kris met.

Kris was leisurely lying on the couch with Tianzong Chen, the head of the Chen family, sitting opposite him. This man was Kris's own second uncle.

Looking at Kris's uninhibited posture, Tianzong smiled and said, "Kris, though I haven't seen you for two years, you're still the same."

"Don't talk about the nonsense, my second uncle, I still have something to do tonight. Just tell me how much fund the family lacks." Kris picked up the teapot and drank a mouthful of tea.

"Well..." As the head of the Chen family, of course Tianzong had seen all kinds of big scenes, but now he should become very overcautious. So it

seemed that even the head of the family was still a little embarrassed to ask the younger generation for help.

"About 5 billion..."

Oh my god, 5 billion?!

"Well... My wife urged me to go home for dinner, second uncle, let's talk about it next time." Kris got up from the couch immediately and was about to leave.

"Kris." Tianzong became anxious and he hurriedly stopped Kris, saying eagerly: "The family is at a crisis right now, and all the efforts made by several generations of hundreds of people in the family will be destroyed in an instant without this fund! Moreover, I promise you the two conditions you asked for. Mingdong will go bankrupt and lose everything tonight, and the 'Heavenly City' necklace will be able to send to you after a while since it is already being delivered."

"I don't mean to not help you, second uncle, but how can I get so much money?" Kris outstretched his hands and said helplessly.

"Kris, can you just bear to see the family that gave you birth and raised you break up in the end? Besides, you still have 6 billion in your bank account!" Tianzong said excitedly, trying to arouse Kris's feeling and make him feel touched, "After all, what flows in your body is the blood of Chen family all the time, so you should be tolerant to us no matter how."

Kris had a smile on his face initially, but the smile faded from his face as he said, "My second uncle, two years ago, when I bought shares of the Jiangnan Energy, my cousin said That I laundered money and transferred our family property to embezzle. Hundreds of people of the family hit me when I was down, hurled insults at me, and kicked me out of the

family just like beating a stray dog, did anyone stand out and say something for me at that time?"

"As the head of the Chen family, are you not clear that I have made a great amount of money for the family in all those years? Moreover, the 20 million dollars that I used to buy the shares of Jiangnan Energy Group was saved little by little by my own efforts, which was not belonged to the family at all."

"In the past two years, I have been in the Su family. And I have no place and dignity at all in there, has anyone of the Chen family ever come to see me?"

"If it were not for the break of the family's capital chain, I'm afraid you have forgotten me long time ago!" Kris clenched his fists and the veins on the back of his hands stood out, obviously he was trying to restrain himself.

"Kris, it's our fault, and I am here to apologize to you on behalf of the family... But now our family is at a crisis and we really need the money."

Seeing Kris still be indifferent, Tianzong stepped forward to grab the arm of Kris and said to him word by word, "Kris, as long as you are willing to help the family overcome this difficulty, I can make decision to let you take the position of the President of Huanyu Group and tomorrow you can go to the company to take office, somebody will come to pick you up when the time comes."

Huanyu Group was the most potential entertainment company of the Chen family, of which the Chen family held the 100% controlling share.

The company now had a few extremely popular A-list stars, several B-list stars, as well as some potential young stars.

All this time, the Group had been running by his cousin, Quan Chen.

And now the second uncle should be willing to give the company to Kris, clearly it could be seen that the Chen family was at great crisis.

"Well, then, just do as you say." Kris thought for a moment and nodded.

Spending 5 billion buying the Group was indeed a little bit not worth it, but now that the head of the family nearly bowed his head to the ground to beg Kris, then he just had to agree. Anyway, Tianzong was still his second uncle.

As he said, Kris turned and left.

The annual meeting of the Su family was held tonight, but before he went to the meeting, he had another very important thing to do, which was the class reunion.

As the reunion was about to start, Kris thought he definitely could not be late.

He still missed those several good brothers of high school even they did not contact with each other after all those years.

All the classmates would attend the reunion, and it was said that even the beautiful teacher who was in charge of their class at that time would attend as well, so he definitely could not be late.

At the same time, in the Weimiao company.

Mary, who just finished the general meeting of the shareholders, got out of the office and saw several female staff looking at their phones, laughing and talking at the same time.

She frowned, thinking that how could they not do their job during the working hours?

Mary went over and found out that they were watching a video playing on their mobile phones, and of course the protagonist of the video was Kris.

"Just rest assured, I will definitely revenge for you!"

The Kris in the video carefully picked up the electric car, being extremely aggrieved.

"Who is this weirdo? He's so funny!"

"The weirdo you just called is the husband of Ms.Su."

"What? Just that loser who depends on Ms.Su for a living? I thought it was rumor and didn't expect it was true!"

Those women gathered around in a circle and laughed at Kris while looking at the video on their mobile phones.

"Just guess what I saw when I came this morning." One woman mysteriously said, putting down her phone.

"What did you see? Come on, tell us." Those women all looked at her curiously.

"Here's the thing..." The woman stood up and spoke eloquently, telling the cause and effect of the whole thing clearly. When she said that Kris patted his chest and wanted to buy Mary the "Heavenly City" necklace, those women all laughed.

"Ha ha, now that he was so poor, he should still want to buy the necklace, that's definitely the funniest joke I've heard this year."

"Of course, a loser who depends on his wife for a living even wants to buy the "Heavenly City" which costs 20 million dollars? He totally loses his mind!"

Just as they made fun of Kris unscrupulously, one of the girls turned back to take her bag, and she happened to see Mary who stood behind them.

The girl froze at once. The other women, feeling something was wrong, turned around and saw Mary as well, and their expressions changed instantly.

"Ms....Ms.Su, we...we....."

They all faltered and could not say anything, one of the girls was very timid and she was about to cry with tears filling in her eyes after seeing Mary's angry look.

"You...you get back to work." After saying this, Mary turned around and walked away.

When she went back to her office, Mary was so angry that her eyes became red, she bit her lip, feeling very embarrassed because of Kris. As the chairman of the company, she had no authority to run the company now that everyone in the company knew about her family scandal. She felt worried and anxious.

At the same time, Kris returned home in a happy mood. But as soon as he opened the door, he saw his mother-in-law Jane Tang sitting on the couch, crossing her legs and looking at him coldly, "You're back just in time. Come here. I have something to tell you."

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 4

The goddess

It's been two years since Kris Chen entered this family, he has realized how calculative his mother-in-law is, so he's really afraid of this woman.

"Kris, pack up your things now. You must go to the Civil Affairs Bureau and get divorced with Mary tomorrow. Then get out of our house." Jane Tang said in a commanding tone.

"Mom..."

"I'm not your mom, don't call me mom!" Jane scolded him.

"Ah... Aunt." Kris took a deep breath, lowered his head and said, "I really love Mary deeply, and we have been married for two years..."

"Pa"

Jane patted the tea table and stood up, her face almost went green.

"During the two years since you married, you eat our food and use our basic goods for next to nothing. My daughter is so excellent. What are you qualified to say you love her? What can you give her?"

Facing Jane's series of questions, Kris wanted to defend for himself, but Jane didn't give him a chance to speak: "I have put up with you for two years. You are an adult man, except for cooking and doing housework, what else can you do? Do you see how poor you are? Do you deserve to be the husband of my daughter? Do you have idea how popular my daughter is? Mingdong Wei just gave me a call, he said as long as Mary's willing to marry him, he will immediately give us ten million dollars as dowry."

Is ten million dollars a large sum of money?

Mingdong Wei is just a supplier of Chen's business. Besides, if it were not his mother who was close to Family Chen, how could he become the material supplier of Family Chen?

More importantly, Kris's uncle, also the master of Family Chen, has already promised him, Mingdong will go bankrupt tonight, until then he even can't take out two hundred dollars, where could he get ten million dollars?

"Aunt, I can divorce your daughter, but it must be Mary Su who asks me to do that, otherwise I won't leave here." Kris turned and left.

"How dare you talk to me like that! Come back now, or you'll regret it." This is the first time Kris disobeyed her, Jane hasn't realized what happened yet, when she finally reacted, Kris has gone too far to chase.

Looking at the sunset, Mary breathed a sigh of relief. She has shut herself in the office all day.

The video of Kris has been spread all over the company, and even on social media. He has become a joke ridiculed by everyone, even his wife-Mary has been part of the joke.

Rubbing her temples, Mary walked slowly out of the office.

At this time, the reception staff at the front desk came over with a box: "Miss.Su, here is your delivery."

A colleague let out a cry: "Wow, what a fancy box. This box was made of crystal, wasn't it? That's crazy."

"Oh my god, what kind of gift would fit in this box?"

"This is the first time I've seen a delivery box made of crystal."

"I want to see what's inside."

"That's right, Miss.Su, please open it and let us see." "Begged the staff from the company.

Although Mary's usually serious at work, but after work she's very kind and humble, so the company's employees all kept a good relationship with her.

Looking at the pairs of curious eyes, Mary was also wondered where the delivery box is from, she hasn't bought anything recently.

In the end, she relented in front of those pleading eyes.

She thought for a while and slowly opened the box.

Everyone's eyes widened as the box was opened.

There was a necklace with sky-blue gemstones in the box, the pure color has attracted everyone's eyes.

It was glittering under the light.

Everyone was dumbstruck. The girls glanced at each other, all was speechless. They were so quiet for a while, but the next moment, they were completely stirred up by a few words.

"It... It looks like the Heavenly City!"

"Oh my god, did you just say the necklace is the Heavenly City which was the final work of the famous French jewel designer Allen?"

"I heard there are only 18 pieces of necklace in that series of collection, and I remember it showed up in an auction house in New York this year at the expensive price of \$20 million!"

"It's so beautiful, if someone gives me such a necklace, I'm willing to be his lover for my whole life... Miss.Su, I'm so jealous of you!"

In the sound of surprise and admiration, Mary didn't even know what to say.

The "Heavenly City" necklace is famous jewelry designer Allen's masterpiece, this series of necklace is her favorite, so she only needed a glance to be sure that the necklace is absolutely real!

The gift... The gift is too expensive.

Mary's heart was stirred up, it's like a dream.

Did Mingdong put all his assets out to buy a necklace for her?

Mary had mixed feelings now, it's hard to say she's not moved.

If she wears this necklace to attend the annual meeting tonight, she will definitely get all the attention.

Right now, in the most famous KTV of Westriver City.

People who came here for entertainment are the most wealthy and respectable person among the city. There were lots of luxury cars parking at the entrance. Ordinary people couldn't afford to come here.

And this is the place for the school reunion.

Kris was riding his new electric motorcycle, it didn't take him too long to get here. When he came, he parked his motorcycle at the door and locked it in case of being stolen.

He wanted to buy a car, but the time was too tight, in order to arrive here on time, he just bought an Emma electric motorcycle and came.

No sooner had the motorcycle been locked than he heard a piercing honk that stung his eardrums.

"You, and your damn motorcycle, get out of my way!"

The owner of the Porsche car poked his head out of the window and shouted.

Kris looked up and froze, so did the man in the car.

"Hey, Hai!" Kris ran over. The man in the car is Hai Wang, Kris's classmate in high school.

"Monitor?" Hai got off the car with a purse in his hand. His hair was polished with grease. He stared at Kris and sneered, "Kris, how did you get into such a mess?"

Kris touched his nose, very embarrassed, before he began to speak, Hai had already turned around and strode into the KTV.

Is he being looked down upon? Kris smiled awkwardly and followed him in.

At this time, almost all of the classmates have arrived, the two entered the box, the door opened, people in the box all turned to see them.

"Wow, you're Hai, right? You look more handsome than before, no wonder you're a successful man now."

Hai's arrival let the atmosphere suddenly rise up, everyone was proposing a toast, Hai instantly became the focus of the scene. Who would have expected that the worst student in the class would be rich now?

He's wearing a designer clothes, and he's holding the keys to his Porsche in his hand. It's easy to tell he's a successful person now.

As for Kris, their monitor, was wearing the cheapest clothes with the key to electric motorcycle in his hand. If it's not for his handsome face, which is highly recognizable, everyone would just regard him as a takeaway boy who strayed into the place.

No matter how handsome he was, he looked so shabby that no one even wanted to talk to him.

Embarrassed as he was, Kris didn't care. His eyes was glancing at the crowd until he caught sight of one person.

Her name is Rui Liu, it's been so many years since they met each other last time, but the woman looked even more mature and elegant.

Rui was viewed as the goddess in their school. She was wearing a white dress, sitting on the sofa, talking to other women. When they talked something funny, she couldn't help but smiling, her two shallow dimples made her look so sweet.

As soon as Hai came in, he noticed Rui. He won't pay attention to others any more. Instead, he sat down next to Rui and asked, "Rui, I haven't seen you for several years. You looked prettier, how are you?"

Before Rui opened her mouth, a girl next to Rui hurried to say: "You have no idea how impressive Rui is now, if you want to see her after today, I'm afraid you can only watch her on TV."

"What do you mean?" Hai froze, he didn't understand.

"Rui has been discovered by a talent scout of Huanyu Company, she will become an actress of Huanyu Company in a few days."

"Wow"

This was the moment that began a chain reaction, people were all surprised, they immediately cast their eyes on Rui.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 5 An entertainment company

Rui Liu is the acknowledged beauty in everyone's eyes, of course she's not worse than those popular stars in Huanyu Group.

She is a beautiful woman, no wonder she'll be discovered by the talent scout.

Despite the fact that she's so gorgeous, people couldn't help being jealous of her..

As they know, Huanyu Group is the top entertainment company in Westriver city, with the Group's resources and capacity, if Rui can be signed as an artist, she'll definitely go viral.

Kris Chen standing aside was interested in this, he didn't expect Rui would sign the contract with Huanyu Group. After today, Huanyu Group will be one of his assets, and Rui will also become one of his artists.

Thinking of this, Kris smiled and went over to chat with Rui.

Before Kris started to talk, as soon as he sat down, Rui frowned and moved her seat farther from Kris, she felt disgusting: "You stink! Can you keep away from me, please?"

Kris was shocked and subconsciously explained, "I'm sorry that I didn't have time to take a bath in my hurry."

Covering her nose in disgust, Rui said, "Kris, can't you take a bath and change into some decent clothes before going this place? Look at the dust on you, I thought you were a migrant worker who broke in."

The clothes has been washed yesterday, besides, there wasn't any unpleasant smells on him, nothing but have a faint smell of peppermint laundry liquid.

What's wrong with migrant worker? Can't migrant workers come to this place?

Kris just was about to argue, but was taken away by his best friend in high school-Zhi Sun.

While they were at school, Kris had good grades, but Zhi was always left behind by other students. It's a surprise that these two boys with totally

different characteristics and experience have become the best friend of each other.

Zhi pulled Kris away to the corner. He sighed and shook his head, "Kris, women like Rui are not the ones we can talk to. We gotta be realistic."

Kris was stunned, looking at Zhi's depressed expression, it seemed that his best friend has went through a tough time over the years.

He smiled and didn't argue. Instead, he changed the subject and asked about Zhi's situation.

They had not seen each other for many years, but as soon as they opened their mouths, they won't stop talking. This gave Kris an illusion that he has gotten back to school days.

After a few rounds of drink, people who were there were tipsy more or less, the scene was lit up.

As the centre of attention, Rui was toasted for many times, after a few rounds, she has been drunk.

Her peach blossom-like face was so charming, men who were there all fell for her at once.

Everyone was happy to attend the party, but for they had to work the next day, they didn't enjoy it to the fullest, so Hai Wang suggested that they should get together next weekend and call their head teacher to come.

Hai's proposal was unanimously approved.

After the party, a few men have rushed to send Rui home. However, after getting out of KTV, Rui directly got on a Mercedes G and left.

The women present all felt envy at Rui, they hated themselves just for not being good-looking like Rui.

"I'd like to take out ten years of my life in exchange for one night with such a beauty." Zhi swallowed his saliva and said.

Kris looked at the direction that Rui left and smiled.

"I hope I can give you a surprise tomorrow!" Kris sneered in his heart.

At this time, his phone rang up, the caller ID was: My dear wife.

He hurriedly put through the phone, before opening his mouth, he heard the voice of Mary Su which sounded cold: "Where are you now? Do you want everyone wait here for you to come? Are you trying to embarrass me?"

Mary's voice sounded so cold, also mixed with a trace of disappointment.

Damn it! Kris patted his forehead. How could he forget that!

Kris hurriedly said to Zhi: "See you next week." Then he quickly took out the key from his pocket to unlock his electric motorcycle.

He failed to turn on it several times due to his rush action and he's kind of drunk now.

"Haha, how poor Kris is, how could he drive an electric car to attend the classmate reunion, it's so shameful!"

"Don't you make fun of his Emma. Emma is a national brand!"

"Hahaha, that's right, a really famous brand!"

A few female classmates were making fun of Kris.

Of course Kris heard all of this, but he was too lazy to talk to these women with long hair and short knowledge. After unlocking his electric car, he ran out immediately.

At the gate of a luxury villa in Westriver city, Mary's black evening dress emphasized her beautiful and slim body.

On her jade-like neck, it was a dazzling sapphire necklace.

The sapphire gave a nice contrast to her white and delicate skin. It looked like the most beautiful painting in the world.

Kris was so stunned that he didn't know what to say.

Mary looked at Kris's dumb face, she was expressionless but said coldly: "A lot of family's elders will come at the party, please don't say anything to embarrass me."

Kris finally reacted, he nodded gently without saying a word, he parked his new electric motorcycle and got on the car.

As a result, before he sat still, his mother-in-law Jane Tang started to scold him.

"Look at you! The alcohol and the dust on you! Where's your suit? Do you want shame us in front of our families? You're such a bastard!"

Jane was wearing a white evening dress while her daughter was wearing a black one. They served as a foil to each other and looked like twin sisters.

Kris touched his head and smiled awkwardly without speaking.

Seeing Kris this way, Jane was so angry that she even wanted to throw the bag at his hand.

Mary tried to pacify her mother who's furious right now: "Mom, don't be angry."

"Honey, you should listen to me, tomorrow you go to the civil affairs bureau and get divorced with this bastard. Even if you don't consider for yourself, please think for me. If things go on like this, I'll be mad sooner or later.

Mary didn't speak, she looked at Kris through the rearview mirror, failed to hide the disappointment in her eyes. She didn't know why she's so disappointed.

Without saying a word on the way, three people came to the manor of Family Su.

By this time, the parking lot at the gate of the manor was already already filled, all of them were luxury cars without exception.

Almost all the guests have arrived, and the lawn of the manor was filled by the guests.

They gathered in small groups, toasting to each other and chatting.

When Mary came over, many of them greeted her.

On this occasion, Kris was almost invisible. He followed behind Mary, all the people subconsciously ignored him. But it's not bad, less talk, less mistakes.

Kris only drank some wine on the classmates reunion. Touching his stomach, he felt kind of hungry, so he decided to find something to eat.

"Oh, aren't you the dear husband of Mary Su, Kris?" Hai Su walked up to Kris, looked him up and down, and immediately exclaimed, "Wow, I think I have seen this clothes on a beggar by the roadside, did you take it from a beggar?"

Hai deliberately wanted to embarrass Kris, that's why he talked loudly, people were all attracted by him, Kris immediately became the focus of the audience.

Kris touched his nose. Why does this idiot like making fun of him so much? Is he really disgusting?

Seeing Kris didn't defend for himself, Hai added: "You see, I'm right. If you can't afford to buy clothes, you can call me, I have a lot of clothes at home, I can give them to you."

"Nonsense, my wife bought me this clothes." Kris explained. "Besides, if I really have nothing to wear, my wife will buy it for me."

"Haha!"

People around laughed at him, it's the first time they saw an adult man depending on his wife and being so proud. It's wonderful!

"Kris... Come here!"

Mary felt shameful, looking at all the eyes of guests, she felt she's never been so humiliated in her life.

If it's not the family's strict rule that all of the family members should attend the annual meeting, Mary won't let Kris appear here anyway.

Right at this moment, Hai stood up and said something, the audience were stirred up again!

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 6

The elder in Su Family

"Mary Su, I just want to say, what kind of wife will let her husband wear like that? Are you being so poor now? Besides, is the dress on you non-branded and does it cost you a few hundred dollars?" Declared Hai Su with some satisfaction. "You're so weird. How could you wear such shabby clothes to come here?"

"Did you see the suit on me? It's privately designed for me by Italy's Naples suit factory. It costs me fifty thousand dollars."

"Wow!"

"Oh my god, fifty thousand dollars, does he mean four hundred thousand RMB?"

Hai's words made everyone there exclaim. Most of the women was stunned. Hai's such a rich boy. If someone had the opportunity to marry him, she'll definitely get rich and go into the upper class, won't she?

Mary Su's face went pale immediately. Her non-branded dress did cost her three hundred dollars.

Fifty thousand dollars for a suits. She didn't even dare to think about it.

Seeing people's eyes of ridicule, Mary felt so uncomfortable. Her face was pale, she was standing still like a clown being watched by everyone.

Then Kris walked over and gave out his hand, he touched the suits of Hai.

"Fuck off!" Hai was scared by him, he scolded, "You beggar! Did you ever wash your hands? If my suits is stained, can you afford to pay it?"

Kris smiled: " You said your suits was designed by Italy's Naples suit factory. I want to ask you which factory is called Naples? Don't you know where is your clothes from? How can you tell it is the real deal?"

"I...I can't remember. I just know it's from a famous designer in Italy's Naples suit factory."

"

"Haha..." Kris sneered: "So could you tell us who is this famous designer?"

"It's.. It's..." Hai was dumbfounded. How could he know the name of the designer?

"You don't know it, do you?" Kris patted on his shoulder. "I can tell you. If I was right, you thought this suits was made by the founder of the Naples suit factory-CiroPano. The clothes he designed was unique in this world. You can't find the same one. Besides, they always use the top fabrics in the world. Your suite touched so coarse, not to mention the crack on it. What's more, a privately designed clothes will not have a brand on it. Please put off your fake brand before bragging, can you?"

"The suits on you is just a fake one, it couldn't compare with my wife's dress which costs three hundred dollars. You fooled us because you think we have untrained eyes, don't you? Or do you think we're not fashion so you can fool us easily?"

A series of questions made Hai speechless, his face went an ugly green.

People were all quiet.

Everyone was dumbfounded. They didn't expect Hai would wear a fake suits. What made them even more surprised was what Kris said.

"I'll tell you what. My wife didn't care about what she wears. But she's particular about her decorations." Kris stared at Mary and said. "My wife was wearing a necklace called 'Heavenly City'. If you haven't heard its name, you should google about the famous French jewelry designer-Allen, then you'll know it."

Someone immediately took out his phone and googled it. He was surprised by what he found. "Oh my god, this was the final work of a famous French jewelry designer-Allen. It had been sold for 20 million dollars on an auction last year."

"Wow."

People were stirred up.

"No wonder it's called the 'Heavenly City'. How beautiful it is!"

"Look at the sapphire on it. I heard it was the best one selected from a few thousand sapphires."

People were all stunned. Although they haven't seen the necklace before, they can tell the expensive price from its beautiful sapphire.

Compared with the information they found online, it's exactly the same!
The necklace was real!

Oh my god, she's wearing a necklace worth 20 million dollars!

Mary suddenly became the focus of people. Women all gathered around to see the necklace.

"Wow, it's so gorgeous."

The words showed their envy at Mary.

Mary couldn't help looking at Kris. She didn't hate him so much now. It's the first time she looked at him so carefully during two years.

But Mary also knew Kris's capacity. He must have searched the information online secretly.

Seeing Mary surrounded by the crowd, Hai was so angry, he shouted:
"Nonsense. My suit was real!"

"Haha..." Kris smiled without words.

"Clap!"

There was a "clap" sound.

Kris felt the pain on the face, he subconsciously covered his face.

The clap was so sudden, Jane did it without any signs. Kris failed to react.

The next moment, there was a dead silence in the manor, people all turned around to see them.

"You bastard! What are you talking about? Apologize to Hai, now!" Jane scolded.

Didn't this fool know that Hai is the apple of the old lady's eyes? The Family Su was under the control of the old lady.

If Kris offended Hai, the whole family will be incriminated.

"Mom, why did you hit him?" Mary walked out of the crowd and stood in front of Jane.

No matter how much she hated Kris, but he was the one who jumped in and defended her. Or she will become a joke tonight.

"Get out of my way, it's none of your business." Jane pulled Mary away and said.

Kris felt great pain on his face, but the only thing that pleased him was that Mary's behavior.

They have been married for two years. It's the first time Mary defended him.

Kris smiled, he glanced at Mary and left.

"Where...Where are you going?" Jane was so angry, she pointed at Kris. "Go back and apologize to Hai right now!"

Hearing what Jane said, Kris's expression became more and more serious, he quickened his steps.

Right at this moment, the door of the manor was opened suddenly, an old lady came out.

"Is everyone here?"

The old lady of Su Family walked on the stage of the manor with the help of her granddaughter.

Her appearance made the scene silent. People were all staring at the old lady.

"Our family is growing bigger and bigger. I'm glad to see you're so young and dynamic. That's what you should be like." Staring at the descendants of Family of Su, the old lady was happy "Don't be so quiet. Enjoy your dinner, please. Besides, I have an announcement to make."

The old lady was so old that she couldn't stand for too long. So she seated herself under the help of others. Then she said: "I've heard that the president of Huanyu Group has been changed. It's said that the new one is an important person in Family Chen. He'll come into office tomorrow."

"What? Someone replaced the president of Huanyu Group?"

"It can't be true. The son of Chen's master is the president of the Group, isn't he?"

"Who is the new one? Is he more important than the son of Chen's master?"

In a moment, people present all started to whisper, they were curious about the new president.

"Is he one of the elders in Family Chen?" Someone speculated.

Over 60 percent of Su Family's business was related to entertainment. If they can cooperate with Family Chen, their business will be even better.

However, Huanyu Group is picky about their partner to cooperate with, a third-rate family like Family Su is not qualified to cooperate with Huanyu Group. After all, the family behind the Group is the first family-Family Chen in Jiangnan.

Despite the difficulties, Su Family wanted to give a try.

The old lady looked around and said: "Is there anyone who's willing to discuss the cooperation with Huanyu Group? If someone succeeds, he will be the hero of our family, I'll reward him."

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 7 On the Alert

"Me, Grandma, I'd like to go!"

"Let me do the negotiation, Grandma, I have a lot of negotiating experience!"

"I'm willing to go too!"

People present all raised their hands no matter whether they could or suitable to negotiate or not.

But only Mary Su did not raise her hand, because she knew that even if she raised her hand, this opportunity of negotiation and cooperation would not be her turn.

The old lady of Su family looked at the active crowd, she nodded her head without a trace, and with a smile on her face, she pointed at Hai Su who was standing at the side and said, "In my opinion, I'll just let Hai Su get this opportunity."

" Hai, tomorrow you should go to Huanyu Group to negotiate."

"Thank you, grandmother."

Hai Su ran up to the stage hastily to help the old lady step down, he was almost grinning from ear to ear.

After Kris Chen returned home, he went to bed early. He could face what happened during these days with a positive attitude. In the past he had no money, now that he became rich, then all problems were no longer be trouble.

Being a rich man, Kris Chen felt he has deeper pockets, and he slept particularly well this night.

The next day, Kris Chen got up early in the morning, after making breakfast and cleaning up, he rode his new scooter to go to Huanyu Group.

When he woke up in the morning, he received a message from his middle uncle that Huanyu Group's secretary of the President, Xue Mi, was already waiting for him at the company.

This kind of feeling was really good, Kris Chen was so delighted that he even whistled and arrived at the Huanyu Group.

Huanyu Group was located in the most prosperous area of Westriver City, and this Huanyu Building was also developed by the real estate company of Chen family.

Looking at the rows of luxury cars at the entrance, Kris Chen looked for a parking space, locked up his scooter, and then walked towards the front gate.

"No, no matter what, I can also be considered as a CEO, I can't ride a scooter to work in the future, that's too disgrace, what if the company's artists saw me, then I would be a joke."

Kris Chen thought as he walked, within a few seconds he heard an ear-piercing sound of tires rubbing against the ground behind him, followed by a loud sound.

He turned around to see that a Mercedes-Benz G350 and his scooter had come into close contact.

The large and heavy car Benz G350 directly ran over his scooter, crushing the scooter under the car.

His scooter was so overwhelmed that it was crushed into two pieces directly.

Damn, this is my new scooter! How can it be chopped now! I couldn't even send it to repair.

I'm having a bad year, how come everything can't even get along with my own scooter.

The loud noise drew the attentions of all the passersby around the area, they stood in a circle around the periphery, waiting to see what was going on.

At this time, the door of the big Benz G350 opened, and a woman wore sunglasses with a tall figure got off from the car.

"This parking space isn't for electric vehicles, don't you know?"

"Wow, she's pretty and cool."

"This beauty is cool enough to drive a Benz G350."

Such screams were endless, especially after this beauty took off her sunglasses came the peak.

"Rui Liu?"

Kris Chen frowned, he didn't expect her really come to the company to sign up, he wanted to hold accountable, but he thought that she would soon become the company's artist, so he didn't intend to fuss about at this time, after all, an artist's image was very important.

Kris Chen hadn't spoken yet, Rui Liu spoke first, "Look at the lousy car you parked, if your scooter punctured my tire, see how much you need to compensate me!"

Rui Liu was heartbroken, the Benz G350 cost her more than two million dollars and it's rubbed in less than one week after she bought it, especially the electric car was crushed under the tires. How much would it cost to change a tire if it's punctured.

"My car didn't move at all, you hit it yourself ..." Kris Chen threw up his hands helplessly, "How can you blame me while you are the one to be blamed!"

"What are you guys doing around here?" At that moment, a group of security guards came over.

The head of security squeezed through the crowd, he froze when he saw the scooter that was crushed under the Benz G350 tires, how could the scooter hit this Benz G350? This woman was so beautiful and drove a two-million-dollar Benz. She looked like someone he couldn't mess with.

In a second, the head of security already made a decision.

"Where are you from? Don't you know you can't park an electric vehicle in front of Huanyu Group?" The head of security pointed at Kris Chen's nose and roared, "You better wrap up your scooter or I will take coercive measures."

"Wow, you scared me, who said people can't park an electric vehicle here?" Kris Chen's eyes went cold as he looked at the security and said, "I won't leave here today and I'll see what you can do!"

"When I say no, then you can't!" The head of security was domineering, "If you don't cooperate, then don't blame me."

At this time, a security behind him already had the electric baton in his hand, and looking at his momentum, if Kris Chen didn't cooperate, maybe he wouldn't be able to miss a beating.

"I'm here to sign a contract with Huanyu Group, I didn't expect my car would be rubbed on the first day, if that's what the company's security

can do, you wait until I signed a contract, and I will report that to my superior." Rui Liu crossed her arms and said indifferently.

The security's heart trembled, he didn't expect that the lady in front of him was a new artist in the company, if he couldn't satisfy her, then his own position would be dangerous.

At this point, the security came to Rui Liu's side hastily, he nodded and smiled, "I'm sorry, lady, this is my negligence! I will give you an explanation, please don't be mad. "

"Hmm." Rui Liu answered softly, crossed her arms and waited to see how he would handle it.

After that, the security looked at Kris, his face instantly changed and yelled, "I command you, apologize to this beautiful lady, or I'll make you look ugly!"

"It's not my fault, why should I apologize to her?" Kris sneered, "Besides, I'm also an employee of the Huanyu Group, what qualifications do you have to command me?"

"You're an employee of the company too?" The security was stunned, he looked at Kris closely but he didn't seem to remember who Kris was.

"Kris Chen, enough, in order to preserve your ridiculous manly dignity, you lied that you are an employee of Huanyu Group, shame on you." Rui Liu looked at Kris with disdain and said, "Fine, I'll just take you as an employee of Huanyu Group, he's not qualified enough to command, the company's deputy director should be able to command you, right?"

Saying that, Rui Liu took out her cell phone to make a call and hung up after she said a few words.

Not long after, a woman in professional attire and high-heels stepped out of the company.

This well-preserved woman was in her early thirties with white skin, if it not for the faint crow's feet at the corners of her eyes exposed her age, Kris would think she's only in her 20s.

"Director Xu."

After Fang Xu came out, all the security guards were astounded, they didn't expect this new artist would know the Vice Director of Huanyu Group.

The head of security thought fluky, "Luckily, I didn't make a mistake, this pretty really has some relationships, if she speaks to Director Xu casually, my position as the head of security would be removed in a second."

"Sister." After seeing Fang Xu, Rui Liu went forward quickly. She was able to sign up for Huanyu Group thanks to her sister Fang Xu, without this relationship, it probably wouldn't have been that easy for her to enter the Huanyu Group. Although beauty was her capital, but beautiful women were abounded in the entertainment industry, so she was nothing in comparison.

Fang Xu nodded her head and said, "Who is Kris Chen?"

"That's him." Rui Liu pointed at Kris who was standing beside and said.

Fang Xu turned to look at Kris, "Apologize to Rui now."

What? You want me to apologize to her?

Are you kidding me?

Although Kris smiled, his eyes grew even colder, "Do you understand the cause and effect of this matter? If you don't understand, please speak like that after you figured it out."

"Damn, this brother is awesome, he dares to talk to Director Xu like that." The security guard beside whispered.

"Stupid pig, in Huanyu Group it would be better if you mess with big names rather than Fang Xu, this saying didn't come out of nowhere."

Fang Xu was speechless, then she frowned and pointed at Kris Chen, "I don't care which department you're in and whoever is your superior. But what I can tell you is that from now on, you're no longer work in the Huanyu Group, you're fired! Hurry up and apologize to Rui Liu and get out."

What?

Ask me to get out?

This was definitely the biggest joke that Kris had heard today and he couldn't help but laugh.

"Crazy, he's insane." Rui Liu looked at the laughing Kris, she felt so disgusting as if she saw a fly, "Today and is the good day for me to sign my contract with the Huanyu Group, it's my bad luck to run into a madman like you, I'm not going to hold you accountable, you get out from here right now."

Fang Xu, who was standing at the side, gave the security a look, and the security understood immediately, he waved his hand, "Arrest this boy and bring him to the security room."

After getting the order, a group of security surrounded Kris in the middle and stared at him wickedly.

At this moment, a loud horn came behind the crowd.

A Rolls-Royce stopped in front of the crowd with a sharp brake.

Immediately afterwards, a good-looking woman in her early twenties dressed in a black professional attire walked out of the car and pushed the security guard who blocked her way, she came to Kris and said respectfully, "Mr. Chen, I'm sorry, I'm late."

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 8 Su Family's old lady

"Are you Xue Mi?" Kris looked at her and asked.

"Mr. Chen, I'm sorry. I just went to your house to pick you up, but there was no one at your house. The road was jammed again when I returned to the company, so I'm late." Xue Mi bowed slightly and explained softly. She didn't want to leave the new CEO with a bad impression of her on his first day on the job.

"Xue, what are you doing?" Fang Xu walked up to Xue and pointed at Kris, "He is just an average employee of the company and he has just been fired by me. How can you address him as president?"

"An average employee? He is fired?" Xue checked the file of documents she was holding. She took out a file from it, looked at the picture on the file, and then said to Fang Xu, "Yes, he's the new president of our company, Mr. Chen."

"Oh my god! What did she just say? He is the new president, Mr. Chen?"

The security captain felt his legs go limp. He swallowed hard and wanted to speak, but found that his throat seemed to be blocked with something, and he couldn't say a word.

The people around him also opened their mouths wide, looking at Chen Yang in amazement

"How is it possible, could you have mistaken him for someone else?" Rui Liu bit her lip and said, "Will he have the same name as the company's president?"

"Same name?" Xue opened the file bag, took out the document inside and placed it in front of Rui Liu and said to her, "The person on top of this photo is Mr. Chen. This document was especially given to me by the chairman yesterday. I also have the transfer agreement of the company's shares here with the chairman's signature on it."

The moment she read the document clearly, Rui's mind suddenly went blank.

She had offended the new president of Huanyu Group. Could she still stay in the company and work in the future? At this moment she regretted it so much. She bit her lip so tightly that it oozed a little blood.

Fang Xu also became nervous. This company was the Chen Family's property, and although she was the assistant director of the company, she was just an employee of the company. And Xue said that the chairman had transferred the shares of Huanyu Group to this Mr. Chen in front of her, which also meant that the one in front of her was already her boss.

"Mr. Chen, I....." Fang was apprehensive to the extreme. She lowered her head like a defeated rooster lowering its proud head.

"I'm a little scared that you're suddenly being so polite to me. Weren't you just going to fire me?" Kris teased, and then he looked at Fang with a smile. But his smile worried her in Fang's eyes.

"Mr. Chen, it's all my fault. I'll criticize myself later in the meeting." Fang didn't care about saving face anymore. Now what she wanted to do most was to keep her position.

Kris didn't look at her, but turned to the security captain whose legs were trembling at the side.

The security captain had a lot of sweat running down his face and had a smile that was worse than crying, "Mr. Chen, I....."

"You can leave the company now." After Kris said that, he turned around and walked towards the company.

After hearing Kris' words, the security captain sat on the ground all of a sudden. He was fired. He no longer had the arrogance he had just now.

The group of people carefully followed behind Kris, drawing the attention and discussion of the company's employees along the way.

Fang and Rui also followed behind Kris. they both looked at each other and smiled bitterly. Even though they were wearing high heels, they didn't dare to take a step slow. Even if their ankles hurt, they didn't dare to show the slightest painful expression.

At this time, the news of the new president's arrival had also spread throughout the company. Although the employees didn't know what the

new president looked like, they saw one person walking in front of Fang Xu and made her who was wearing high heels follow him and they guessed that the person at the front must be the new president.

These employees were very smart. After they saw Kris, they stopped and bowed to greet him.

As the top entertainment company in Westriver City, Huanyuan Group was magnificently decorated and very imposing.

Using the word luxurious to describe the president's office was not an exaggeration at all.

Sitting on the president's chair, Kris could not help but think of many things. In two years, he as the Chen Family's Eldest Young Master was kicked out of the Chen Family and then became a loser, and now he had finally gotten everything that belonged to him again, becoming the President of Huanyu Group.

"President Chen." said Fang.

Fang and Rui bowed their heads and stood respectfully by the side.

Kris looked at Fang carefully. He only knew today that Fang was Rui's cousin. She was much older than Rui and very pretty. The two of them did look very similar.

"Mr. Chen, I'm sorry." Fang lowered her head, not daring to meet Kris eyes, "It's all my fault. If you want to punish someone, you punish me. As long as you let Rui sign a contract with the company, I'll do whatever you want me to do."

"You can do whatever I want you to do?" Kris looked at Fang and asked rhetorically. They two seemed to have a good relationship. He was about to speak when Xue, the president's assistant, knocked on the door and walked in.

"President Chen, Su Family sends someone over to send a gift to congratulate you on your appointment."

"Send a gift?" Kris smiled. Su Family was quite well-informed. He asked, "They didn't just congratulate me on my appointment. They must have other purposes, right?"

"They also want to talk to you about cooperation."

"Cooperation?" Kris asked, "Who did the Su Family send over to deliver the gift?"

"Hai Su"

Kris laughed and said to Xue, "The Su Family sent Hai Su to talk to me about cooperation. You just refuse him and let him go."

"Yes, Mr. Chen" said Xue.

Of course Xue had to be meticulous in carrying out the president's orders.

.....

In Su Family Manor, the Su Family's old lady held a family meeting and all the people in the family were present.

The Su Family's old lady sat at the main seat and next to her was Hai Su who had just returned from Huanyu Group.

At this time, Hai gritted his teeth in anger and said, "Grandmother, Huanyu Group looks down on us too much. I went to give gifts to their company, and not only did they not receive me, but they called me a fool and told me to get out of their company with my gifts."

"By humiliating me, they are humiliating the Su Family, humiliating you. They are completely looking down on our Su Family."

The Su Family's old lady shook her head and did not speak. The Su Family was only a third-rate family, but the Chen Family was the number one big family in Jiangnan Province and it was ranked high in the country.

So what could you do even if they humiliate you? Confronting the Chen Family was tantamount to an egg against a stone. The old lady knew this very well.

The Su Family's people were also very angry but they didn't speak when they saw that the old lady was silent. The family's head hadn't even spoken, so they were even less qualified to speak.

"I will remember what you suffered for the family in my heart and I will definitely make it up to you." The Su Family's old lady waved her hand and said to the angry Hai.

Hai was delighted, but he didn't show it as he said, "I'm doing this for the family, so being humiliated is trivial. I'm willing to do everything for the family."

The Su Family's old lady was very pleased after hearing his words. She looked at Hai appreciatively and said, "I heard that the new president of Huanyu Group is a young man in his twenties. He is young, so it's normal for him to be arrogant and reckless. Although they are arrogant, we have to continue to look for an opportunity to cooperate with them if my Su Family wants to get better."

After the Su Family's old lady finished speaking, she paused, looked around and said, "Who is willing to go to Huanyu Group for cooperation?"

"Going to Huanyu Group again?" Everyone in the Su Family was confused.

Hai's talks with them about cooperation had already failed; wouldn't it be self-defeating for them to go again?

People were all talking about it, but no one came out and said they were willing to go to Huanyu Group to talk about cooperation with it.

The Su Family old lady sighed. Hai's failure made everyone afraid of being kicked out by Huanyu Group again. They were afraid of not reaching collaborative agreements with the company but losing face again.

But as long as the Su Family could cooperate with Huanyu Group, the Su Family could definitely develop quickly depending on Chen Family. In the old lady's opinion, personal glory and shame were not worth mentioning in front of the family's interests.

The old lady of the Su Family was a little disappointed that none of these people were willing to stand up for the family to share its troubles.

Right at this moment, Hai saw Mary who was standing in the corner without saying a word. With a sneer on his face, he stood up and said loudly, "Grandmother, the new president is a young man, and Mary is the most beautiful daughter in Su Family. As the saying goes, 'Rich person loves beautiful woman', so let Mary have a try."

"Hai Su, you..." Mary stood up and pointed at Hai, unable to say anything. The intentions were really sinister. Obviously, Hai wanted her to seduce Huanyu Group's new president with her beauty. However, the most important thing was that she was already married. Hai was trying to ruin her reputation.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 9

Distinguished VIP user

"What? Don't you wanna try it?" Hai Su asked with a frown: "As our family member, it is your mission to serve the family. We have lost 8 million dollars in the first half of the year when you're in charge. This is to make up for the loss. Otherwise, according to the regulations, you will be downgraded."

Mary Su bit her lips tightly and didn't know what to do. She never thought Hai would threaten her with this.

Yes, the company did make a loss of \$8 million under her leadership, but over the years, she has earned more than \$80 million dollars for the company.

"Grandma, I..."

The old lady waved her hands and said: "Hai's right, if you make a mistake, you'll be punished; if you have done something well, you'll be

rewarded instead. Since you were running the company and we lost 8 million dollars, this time you should go to Huanyu Group to discuss the cooperation as the compensation for your mistake."

After saying this, the old lady glanced around at the crowd and added, "I hope you can remember our family's rules of reward and punishment firmly."

"Yes!"

People all agreed.

"Well, you can leave now."

Her voice just fell, all the people in the scene have stood up, they were finally relieved that they were not the one being chosen.

They all looked at Mary sympathetically, if the cooperation didn't succeed, Family Su will be downgraded for sure, at that time not only the family dividends halved, even Mary's own position will fall from the company's chief executive to director.

On the way home, Mary was so upset, cooperating with Huanyu Group is an impossible task, how could she do that?

After thinking for a long time, she hasn't come up with a good idea, so she just gave up.

She called to invite her best friend Mina Li, two girls were chatting on the sofa.

After chatting for a while, Mary felt much better.

"Mina, thank you for encouraging me." Mary gently lifted the wine glass in her hands to Mina's glass and said.

Mina took a sip of red wine and said with a smile: "We are the best friends, don't say thanks."

"By the way, Mary, where's your husband?"

"He went out early in the morning and hasn't come back yet."

"I admire you so much, Mary." Mina shook the wine in her glass and said, "You can spend two years with such a worthless man. If it were me, I would have divorced long ago."

"Forget about everything else, now your company is in a crisis. As your husband, he didn't even take out one or two million dollars. But he didn't even ask. That's too much." Mina said.

Looking at Mina being indignant, Mary didn't speak, she just crouched in the sofa and poured the wine into her mouth.

Just then the door opened.

Kris Chen was carrying a snakeskin bag in his hand. He looked as if he had just been pulled out from the water.

It should all be blamed to Rui Liu who destroyed the car, otherwise he will not need to ride a shared bike to go home.

This weather was also strange, it suddenly rained and Kris's clothes were all wet.

"Speak of the devil and he will appear." Mina gave him a look of disgust.

Without giving her a glimpse, Kris threw his snakeskin bag onto the sofa and ran upstairs to take a bath.

At that moment, Jane Tang, who heard the noise, came out of her bedroom and said, "Did that failure come back? Where's he?"

"Auntie, he's upstairs." Mina replied.

'Well, he's got the face to come back!' Jane sat on the sofa with a cold face, waiting for Kris to go downstairs.

Just when Jane was already out of patience, Kris finally came down with clean clothes.

"Kris, get your ass in here!" "Said Jane, sitting on the sofa with her legs crossed.

"Mom... Auntie, what do you want?" Thinking of Jane would not allow him to call her "Mom," he changed the word.

Jane glared at Kris and coldly said, "You don't care about what I said now, do you? Do you still regard me as your mother-in-law? I asked you to apologize to Hai Su at the annual meeting, but how dare you turn around and walk away! Since you have left, why did you come back again?"

Kris took a deep breath, he didn't care about it. She was so angry that it was useless to say anything.

Seeing his cheeky smile and indifferent expression, Jane was even more angry. Pointing at the wet floor and the snakeskin bag on the sofa, she said, "Did you see how messy you have made the house? Why don't you mop it up and throw that dirty bag into the dustbin?"

Throw the bag into the dustbin?

Kris walked up to Mary and said: "Darling, about your company's problems, I can..."

Before he finished his words, Mina sneered and interrupted him: "Oh, I'm surprised that you still care about Mary's company. I thought your conscience had been eaten by the dog. You eat her food, use her things, if you're really a grateful man, just find a way to help her, don't make things worse... Don't you know how stressful she is?"

"It's all right, Mina, I'm fine." Mary put down the wine glass, rubbed the sore temples.

No matter how useless Kris is, he is Mary's legal husband. She can scold him as long as she wants, but she doesn't like others do that.

"Honey, you are being too kind, that's why he crossed the line again and again." Mina hugged Mary and said: "I really felt sorry for you, silly girl. In my opinion, you are a couple in name only, you should get divorced and find another man that you can rely on as soon as possible."

"Mina Li." Kris couldn't bear someone encouraged his wife to divorce with him, no man can bear that.

He stared at Mina and said, "How do you know I can't help my wife?"

"You?" Mina sneered and neglected his words.

"I remember a few days ago you have said that you would call me dad if I can take out \$8 million." Kris looked at Mina and said, "I wonder if you still remember what you said."

"Yes, I did." Mina smiled in disdain, she said: "If you have the ability to do that, I can call you dad. But if you can't, you should let go of Mary and divorce her."

"Mina..." Mary pulled Mina away. Eight million dollars is a large amount of money, she just gives Kris 200 dollars every day, how can he take out so much money?

"Hehe, good." Kris smiled, went over, took the snakeskin bag from the sofa in his hand and said, "But this time, you may be disappointed."

With that, he turned the bag over.

Crash!

The contents of the bag were poured out.

"Om"

At that moment, Mina opened her eyes wide and her mouth, shocked by the scene in front of her.

The room was silent except for the rapid breathing of three women.

Pile after pile of money on the table was like a hammer striking their heart, which made them unable to say anything.

"The money... A lot of money!" At this time, Jane came over, she looked very surprised.

"This... Where did you get the money?"

Mary looked at the scattered bundles of money on the ground money, she was in great shock and didn't know what to say.

Looking at the scene before her, Mina was upset, the bright red color of the money made her feel bitter. She felt her legs were shaking unconsciously.

So much money. They didn't count how much money there is, but there are at least two or three million dollars on the table.

She had never seen so much money in front of her, and the visual impact was too strong for her, she couldn't find the words to describe her feelings right now.

"Here is 3 million dollars. I didn't make an appointment in advance, so I can only withdraw 3 million dollars temporarily. I will transfer the remaining 5 million dollars to you online." Then Kris took out his emulational cell phone that he had spent 300 dollars on the second-hand market.

"It's kind of slow. Wait a minute." Kris felt a little embarrassed, this emulational cell phone was running at a turtle speed, he need to get a new one tomorrow.

After a few minutes, he put down his phone and said, "Okay, I've transferred the remaining money to you. You'll get the money in a minute."

His words just fell, Mary's mobile phone sounded, she subconsciously took out the phone to see.

"Distinguished VIP user, your bank card has received a transfer of 5,000,000 dollars."

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 10

Heavenly City

"Alright, you can call me dad now; I'm waiting for you to call me that."
Kris scraped out his ears and said.

"No, I can't get angry. I have to be calm." Mina Li thought to herself.

Then Mina Li took a deep breath and eased up from the shock earlier and said, "Mary only gives you two hundred dollars a day for pocket money. Where do you get so much money? I'm afraid this money is coming from the wrong place."

Mary Su was already a little suspicious. At this point, hearing her best friend's words, she was even more uneasy. She went forward and grabbed Kris's arm, taking him to the bedroom on the second floor.

Closing the door, Mary asked him in a low voice, "Tell me honestly, where did this money come from?"

"Even you don't believe me?" Kris sighed and said slowly "I borrowed this money from a friend, so don't worry about using it."

There was some disappointment in his words. He took the money out to help her. However, instead of being happy, she suspected him of having come by it unfairly, which made Kris too sad.

He was going to tell Mary that he was now the president of the Huanyu Group, but now he didn't want to tell her. At least for a short time he wouldn't tell her his identity. If she knew that he was the president of Huanyu Group, would she suspect that he had bad intentions towards her? He didn't want her to suspect him.

"Your friend? Which of your friends has so much money??" Mary was anxious and said, "We've been married for two years and you haven't left the house many times, where did you make friends?"

Kris laughed bitterly. He was removed from his family. After becoming a live-in son-in-law, all of his friends around him disappeared.

As the saying goes, "Hitting a man does not hit his face, scolding a man does not expose his shortcomings."

As a man, Kris's dignity was once again trampled underfoot. He said disappointingly, "I borrowed this money from my classmate of senior high school. He's wealthy now and knew I needed the money, so he lent it to me."

After saying that, he turned around and left the room. Just taking a few steps, he heard Mary say, "I won't get you into trouble. I will pay you back as soon as possible."

When Kris arrived at the living room, Mina had already left.

"Mina's character is really bad. If you can't afford to play, don't have to bet with me." Kris whined. and then he went to the kitchen and started preparing today's dinner.

.....

After a few days, the news of Huanyu Group's change of boss had spread throughout Westriver City.

For a while, there was an endless advertising companies coming to Huanyu Group seeking cooperation, almost breaking the threshold of Huanyu Group.

But strangely enough, there are so many companies seeking cooperation with Huanyu Group, but not a company was able to reach a partnership with it.

The more Huanyu Group refused them, the more these companies wanted to cooperate with it. If a company was able to cooperate with Huanyu Group first, then the company could definitely grow rapidly.

The people who came to negotiate the cooperation were all first-rate families of Westriver City, or at least they were the top-ranked families of second-rate families.

Unexpectedly, the Su Family which is ranked behind the third-rate families would want to seek cooperation with Huanyu Group, which overreached itself.

Previously, the Su Family sent Hai Su to Huanyu Group to talk about cooperation, but he ended up being kicked out by Huanyu Group, and this matter had already become the laughing stock of the entire Westriver City.

But they did not give up, and now they send Mary, a woman, to Huanyu Group to seek cooperation, which made them despise themselves. Were all the men in Su Family dead? If not, why would they send a woman to Huanyu Group to talk about cooperation?

When all the people waited to see Mary's joke, surprising news from the Hanyu Group spread out.

Huanyu Group actually agreed to cooperate with Su Family.

The whole Westriver City was shocked when the news came out.

Was the CEO of Huanyu Group out of his mind? Otherwise, why would he be working with a third-rate family that was ranked at the bottom of the list?

Mary was filled with doubts. She hadn't even warmed up her seat as she sat in the reception room when the Huanyu Group's president's assistant told her that the company had agreed to cooperate with the Su Family and told her to sign the contract tomorrow.

She didn't even see the president of Huanyu Group. This new president was too capricious, which made Mary couldn't understand his thoughts at all.

On the following day, the Su Family gathered at the Dynasty Hotel in Westriver City.

Dynasty Hotel is the only six-star hotel in Westriver City with a per capita spending of over \$1,500.

The Su Family's old lady was in a good mood today, and she specially hired out the entire hotel to celebrate Mary's success of achieving the goal of cooperating with Huanyu Group. And she also notified everyone in the Su Family that they must be present. What's more, the Su Family invited many partners who worked with their company in order to let them know that the Su Family had reached a cooperation with Huanyu Group..

It also implied that their partners need to please the Su Family from now on, because the Su Family would soon take off.

Mary was the only main character at today's celebration. The table where she ate was located next to the Su Family's old lady.

As her husband, Kris naturally had to sit beside her.

But as soon as he sat down, there was an angry scolding from behind.

"Do you know the rules? Is this a seat you can sit? Give your seat to Miss. Xu quickly."

It was Hai Su who said that.

The sharp Jane Tang instantly saw the woman standing next to Hai Su. She stood up at once and said to Kris, "You stand up quickly to make way for Miss Xu."

This young and beautiful woman was called Xiaorou Xu, the daughter of the Xu Family that was famous for collecting antiques in Westriver City. She was a guest that invited by the Su Family's old lady personally

The Xu Family is also one of the top three ranked families among the second-rate families. It is said that the Xu Family's collection of antiques was so large-scale that it could open a museum. Jane Tang wouldn't dare to offend such a person.

Actually, Xiaorou Xu didn't want to come here, but the Su Family's old lady had invited her several times, she had no choice but to come here.

As a family of collecting antiques, Xu Family not only studied domestic antique treasures, but also foreign artworks. Xiaorou Xu suddenly noticed Mary at a glance. Because the necklace she saw around Su Mary's neck was the "Heavenly City".

As a collector, Xiaorou likes to collect necklaces the most.

But she really doesn't have any "Heavenly City ", not because she couldn't afford it, but the necklace is limited to 18 editions worldwide. It's not something you can buy with money. Without extensive social networks, it's impossible to buy the necklace.

"Why don't you give your seat to Miss Xu, are you deaf? Can't you see Miss Xu coming over?" Hai saw that Kris was not moving and yelled out in anger.

Kris sat on the seat with his legs crossed, snacking on sunflower seeds, completely ignoring Hai.

Jane Tang was angry. She was very afraid of offending the Xu Family's daughter. She stood up, pointed at Kris and scolded, "Why don't you get out of here. Hurry up and give your seat to Miss Xu."

Although Kris lent them 8 million to solve the company's problems, in Tang Jing's view, he was always a loser who relied on women to support him.

Fortunately, he had a rich classmate who was willing to lend him some money.

"Kris, you'd better give your seat to her." At this time, Mary turned her head and said in a low voice.

"Ok." said Kris.

Kris smiled. He could ignore others, but he had to listen to his own wife.

He stood up, walked to the next table and found a seat.

Seeing Kris get up, Hai eagerly pulled out chair for Miss Xu and said respectfully, "Mr. Xu, please sit down. That man just now is our Su Family's live-in son-in-law. He's just a loser who relies on women to raise him, so don't take offence at him."

"I don't mind." said Xiaorou, but she kept staring at the necklace around Mary's neck.

"Is this the one from the 'Heavenly City' series, 'Endless Love'?"

Sitting close to Mary, Xiaorou realized that this necklace was really beautiful. No woman could resist its attraction.

"Miss Su, may I ask, where did you buy this necklace?"

Mary laughed. As expected, a beautiful woman like Xiaorou would be attracted to the "Heavenly City" necklace. Looking at her envious eyes, she enjoyed the feeling of being envied very much.

"A friend gave it to me." Mary said softly.

"A friend?" asked Xiaorou.

"Her friend is so generous to give her a 20 million dollar necklace. How come I don't have a friend like this?" Xiaorou thought to herself.

She really liked the necklace and couldn't help but ask, "Could you ask your friend to buy one for me too? If he can help, I'm willing to send him an antique of the same value as the necklace as payment."

Xiaorou spoke in a low voice, but the people at the nearby tables all looked over.

The "Heavenly City" was auctioned for 20 million. Xiaorou was so generous to send antiques of the same price as a reward.

So it seemed that the Xu Family was even richer than people thought they were.

"Mary, you call your friend quickly and ask him to buy a "Heavenly City" necklace for Miss Xu as well." Jane Tang was excited. This was definitely the best opportunity to befriend Miss Xu, and she thought if she missed this opportunity, she wouldn't have it later.

Mary bit her lips, seemingly hesitant. In the end, she took out her cell phone and dialed Wei Mingdong Wei's phone.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 11 Flattery

"Du~"

Mingdong Wei answered the call just after the phone rang twice.

Mary even deliberately pressed the loudspeaker of the phone in order to let Xiaorou hear what they would say.

Jane Tang looked at the contact and was delighted at once, "My lovely daughter, so your necklace is given by Mingdong. He's such a good man and so good to you, you must cherish him."

Her voice was so loud that the people who sat at several other tables nearby all heard her and started to look at them.

Jane deliberately said those words to let Kris Chen know that he was totally nothing compared with Mingdong.

But at this time, Mingdong was holding a boxed meal, squatting down by the side of the road and gobbling the food.

He was very surprised at Mary's call. Didn't she know that he was broke?

He took a bite to eat, thinking who he offended on earth now that even the Chen family could not protect him anymore.

As the sister of the head of the Chen family, his mother had important position in the family although she was from the branch of the family.

He even begged her to talk to the patriarch, but the patriarch was just tight-lipped and only said that he had offended the wrong person.

At present, Mingdong was so poor that even a dog would be disgusted at seeing him.

Although he didn't know why Mary called him, he still answered the phone: "Hello, Mary."

"Mingdong, I have received the "Endless Love", it was very beautiful, it's...very kind of you." Mary blushed a little and said: "I want to ask you, can you buy any other necklaces of the "Heavenly City" series?"

"Endless Love?" Mingdong hesitated for a second and said: "Mary, do you mean the fake necklace made by someone who I spent 20 dollars hiring?"

"A fake necklace?"

"Yes, I wanted to give it to you a few days ago, but it was thrown away by your stupid husband, right?" Mingdong smiled and said: "It was still in my house, if you want it, I can sell it to you at a cheap price."

"Sell it to me?"

Mary was a little confused, it seemed that the necklace was not given by him now that Mingdong said such words.

"The necklace costs half a million, counting the cost of labor and the materials. For the sake of our acquaintances, I can sell it to you at the price of 490 thousand dollars." Mingdong was delighted because he thought he could earn some money by selling the necklace now that he was very poor.

"No, thanks."

Mary hung up the phone.

It seemed to be a bit complicated. Who sent it on earth?

Suddenly, Mary saw Kris who was sitting at the table nearby.

Or...it was him?

She suddenly remembered Kris saying that he would send her the real "Heavenly City" after throwing away the things sent by Mingdong that day...

Could it really be him?

Mary couldn't help looking at Kris.

Kris touched his belly, he was very full because no one competed all those good dishes on the table with him at all.

It would be better if they didn't look at him with disgust.

After wiping his mouth, Kris burped contentedly and he started to smile after he happened to see Mary was looking at himself.

"Oh, what am I thinking of? How could he afford such an expensive gift? It's impossible." Mary sighed and stopped guessing .

"Well, the hairpin on the woman's head is kind of interesting, it seems to be an antique." Kris took a look at Xiaorou, who was sitting beside Mary. She had a white jade hairpin in her hair, and it seemed to be made in the Ming dynasty judging by its style, which was clearly an antique.

As a saying goes, people collect antique in a prosperous age and collect gold in a discord age.

Since the Chen family invested a lot of antique treasures, Kris developed the ability to identify antiques under his family's influence.

Besides, the Chen family even invited the greatest Chinese treasure connoisseur, Mr. Wang Qian as the chief treasure connoisseur of the family.

At that time, Kris followed Mr.Wang to learn from him during every summer vacation.

If he didn't mistake, the hairpin on Xiaorou's head should be carved from jade. It should be made in the Ming dynasty and only the royal nobility could wear it judging by its style.

Any antique that was related with the royal family would be extremely expensive, and if it was taken to auction, it would at least be sold at the price of 10 million dollars.

"Okay, be quiet everyone."

At this time, the elderly lady of the Su family stood up from the principle position and held the hands of Mary, saying kindly: "Mary, now tell me, how did you negotiate with the Huanyu Group?"

Mary stood up, looking a little embarrassed, she thought for a moment and then said according to the fact: "That...That day, I waited in the conference room for a few minutes after I went to the Huanyu Group, then the assistant of the President came and told me that they wanted to work with us though I didn't even see the new President of the Group at all."

"What!"

"Such a good thing!"

"Did I get it wrong?"

"So she signed the contract without making any efforts, such a easy thing!"

"Yes. I thought she was really capable. If I'd known it was that easy, I would have done that job."

As soon as Mary stopped talking, all the other people started to discuss about her.

After hearing those slanders and queries, Hai Su stood out from the crowd at once and walked to the elderly lady, saying in a low voice: "Grandma, the day after I got kicked out with my gifts by the Huanyu Group, we sent Mary to negotiate again. It must be the sincerity of our Su family that touched the Group so that they could promise to cooperate with us."

Then he continued to say: "If someone else went to negotiate instead of Mary, he would no doubt make it. Therefore, I hope you can consider this thing carefully."

What Hai meant was quite easy, he just wanted to take the credit for himself.

The elderly lady had always had a preference for Hai, and she should agree with him after hearing his words: "What Hai said makes sense, Mary, if it were not for the lead of Hai, you couldn't sign with Huanyu Group so easily. In my opinion, you and Hai should share the credit."

With the elderly lady's partiality, Hai became even more complacent, he said as if he had held the justice: "Grandma, as a member of the Su family, it does not matter at all to suffer a little grievance."

"Good, the children of our family should just be like you." The elderly lady nodded appreciatively.

Hearing the praise of the lady, Hai became more excited: "Grandma, I heard the Huanyu Group signed a new actress, who was called Rui Liu and was very beautiful. I think the Group will definitely make efforts to provide her chance to become famous. If our Su family is able to train this actress and push her to the market, we will definitely earn a great amount of money! I am willing to negotiate with the Huanyu Group on behalf of the Su family tomorrow."

"Good." The elderly lady was very satisfied with Hai: " Hai, you really grew up now and you can share the family burden with grandma."

Mary and Jane both felt a little uncomfortable, because the banquet was held to celebrate Mary's success, and how could her credit be split by Hai and now he even became the limelight instead of her in the end.

Now that the Su family had reached a preliminary agreement with Huanyu Group, Hai would definitely succeed in negotiating with the company tomorrow. Then he would own all the credit at that time.

Mary signed in her heart, anyway, she was not a man so she just could not get grandma's partiality and love.

"Grandma, now that today is a happy day, this meal is on me." Hai said elatedly: " Everyone must eat well and drink well, or you will just embarrass me."

"Waiter, serve the wine." Hai shouted to the waiter in the distance.

Two waiters in chest-length skirts came over with menus after hearing Hai's words.

"Here is the menu, Sir. What kind of wine would you like?"

"Take the menu away." Hai pushed the menu away and said: "You are so fatheaded. Today I'm very happy, just bring me the most expensive wine in your restaurant, and serve one bottle on each table. I only want the most expensive wine."

"Yes, Sir. Just a moment, please."

Not for a while, a row of waiters wearing chest-length skirts carried many bottles of wine and came over, everyone was surprised at this scene.

Hai stood up and raised his glass: "Today is the day when our Su family get great success, and I'm here to give a toast to everyone on behalf of my grandma."

The status of Hai was very high, and clearly the elderly lady of the Su family intended to cultivate him to become the heir of the family. So it definitely was a good time to curry favor with him.

So everyone raised their glasses and they continued to say compliment to Hai, the lively atmosphere of the scene also reached the climax.

There was no doubt that Hai became the focus of everyone. He became a little drunk after drinking a few rounds of wine.

He called the waiter to come over after checking the time and realizing it was getting late.

"I will check out by card."

Hai took out his bank card with an action that he thought was quite handsome, then he took a look at Xiaorou who sat beside him. Of course he could not let go of such a good chance to show himself now that a beauty was near him.

"Oh my god, it's the Chief Wanfu card of the Commercial Bank!"

Seeing the bank card Hai just took out, someone who knew the true worth about it immediately shouted.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 12

Centurion Card Holder

Those who hold the Centurion Card were worth at least one million dollars; And those who held the Chiliarch Card were worth at least five million dollars; As for the people who held the General Card, the deposit of their bank card was not less than ten million dollars!

Hai Su's total wealth was about thirty million dollars.

But most of his thirty million dollars was invested in real estate and stocks.

He had saved up for four or five years to become qualified to apply for this card.

Since the card was the symbol of status and wealth, of course it was a good time for him to show it off now that there were so many people present.

As expected, seeing Hai's bank card, even Xiaorou Xu could not help but take a good look at it.

The Xu family was indeed rich, but the antiques they collected accounted for two-thirds of their property.

The rest of the family's fund all belonged to her father.

Therefore, except for buying antiques, she had less than 10 million dollars at her disposal.

If she wanted to buy the 'Heavenly City', she had to sell the collections she bought in the last two years for cash.

Feeling Xiaorou was looking at him, Hai was very delighted, and smiled complacently.

He turned to the waiter and said, "Take the card and help me pay the bill. But I won't pay for one specific table."

Hai pointed at the table where Kris and all the marginal people in the Su family sat, since he didn't care even if he offended all of them.

"Do you know why I don't pay for this table?" Hai stood up and said to them: " You should blame it on Kris because he's the one who got you into trouble. Had it not been for his ignorance of the rules, his refusal to offer his seat to Mr. Xu and his neglect of distinguished guests, I would not have done this. People who don't know about the truth might think I am stingy and mean, but today, I will teach this loser a lesson and let him know what rules are, even if my reputation will be ruined."

A line of people immediately looked at Kris and all of them were very angry about him after hearing what Hai said.

However, Kris was not embarrassed at all, looking like he did not care about it at all.

"Well, such a hopeless man." Hai snorted and said to Xiaorou: "Ms.Xu, sorry to let you see the joke."

Xiaorou smiled and didn't say anything.

After handing the card to the waiter, Hai said: "Ms.Xu, you like the 'Heavenly City', right? Since I have a lot of friends, I can inquire about it for you and might help you buy it!"

Of course Hai could not let go of such a good chance to make Xiaorou have a good impression on him.

Anyway, he could promise to help her now, and Xiaorou had to be thankful to him no matter if he could buy it later. It was such a good idea that it could achieve his two goals at the same time.

"Thanks." Xiaorou answered politely.

"You are welcome, that's what I should do." Hai smiled and was about to say something flattering when a waiter walked quickly to him and said after bowing: "Excuse me, Sir, please change a card to pay the bill."

"What? " Hai thought he got it wrong and said: "You let me change a card to pay?"

"Yes Sir, because the balance of your card...is not enough to pay..."

Before the waiter finished saying, Hai shouted loudly: "Bullshit! I have 10.5 million dollars in my bank card, how can the balance be insufficient?"

"I'm...I'm sorry, Sir. The total amount of your consumption is 32 million dollars."

Hearing the waiter's words, Kris almost burst out laughing.

He had noticed the wine that the waiters just served was the Chateau Mouton Rothschild dry red wine in 1945, which was a brand that might not be as familiar as Lafite and Romanee Conti to people.

But in 1997, the Caltex auction house sold it at a sky-high price of 23 thousand dollars. Today, more than two decades later, such a bottle of wine would cost more than one million.

And now that the waiters served one bottle at each table, that meant Hai bought more than 20 bottles of the wine.

And Kris only wanted to say Hai totally deserved it since he was so complacent after being complimented by others.

"You lied to me, didn't you?" Hai was panic-stricken, he stood up and said to the waiter: "There are totally 200 people, counting in the people of our Su family and all the guests, even if the consumption per capita is ten thousand, the total consumption is only two million, how can the consumption is possible to reach more than 20 million dollars? This is clearly a fraud. Go and get your manager. I will make a complaint."

Having no other way,

the waiter had to call the manager.

The manager was a young man in his twenties. He came up to Hai and said: "Hello Sir, is there anything wrong?"

"Anything wrong?" Hai pointed at the manager's nose and said: "Tell me, how can we spend 32 million in total? You are swindling me! I will go for the media to expose you, believe it or not!"

The manager was not in a hurry. He still bent forward and said: "Take it easy, Sir. I'll go and get the bill for you, then you'll see."

Soon, the waiter brought the bill and the manager handed it to him and said: "Sir, here is your bill for this consumption. The total consumption of the dishes of 28 tables is half a million, and the remaining 31.5 million is for the drinks."

"You think I'm very easy to fool? What kind of wine would cost 31.5 million?" Hai was extremely furious, he suddenly grabbed the collar of the manager and said: "Today I won't let you go until you give me an explanation!"

"Sir, a gentleman uses his tongue but not his fists." The manager kept a distance from Hai and continued to say: "The wine you ordered is the top "limited edition" red wine from Chateau of Bordeaux Mouton Rothschild in France. The annual production of the wine is only one thousand bottles, and the market price of it is 1.26 million per bottle. Since you ordered 28 bottles, we have already given you a discount."

"Since when have I let you serve me such expensive wine?" Hai was very furious: "You are definitely bullying me just depending on your big business! I will make complaints about you."

The manager looked at Hai coldly. Although he was young, he had seen many big shots in Westriver City. But it was the first time he had ever seen a man who could not afford to pay but still pretended to be rich.

Although he looked down upon Hai, he still kept smiling because of his good professionalism: "Sir, please calm down. First of all, you have asked the waiter to serve you the most expensive wine, which we have monitored as evidence. Secondly, you can rest assured that all the wines

we served are from the Chateau of Bordeaux Mouton Rothschild in France. Thirdly, stop your curse and treat me with respect please.”

As soon as the manager finished speaking, dozens of big men rushed in from outside.

They were all dressed in black suits and dark glasses, tall and sturdy.

They were the security guards of the Dynasty Hotel, which was the only six-star hotel in Westriver City, and no one dared to make trouble here.

Everyone in the city all knew that the owner of the Dynasty Hotel had great power and was influential even in the underworld. No one dared to make trouble here unless he was extremely bold.

A man stood behind those big men, who was in his thirties, dressed in Tang suit, and was playing two antiques, the lion's heads, in his hands.

It was him who was the owner of the Dynasty Hotel, Youming Zhou.

Seeing Youming show up with a security guard, all the people of the Su family all become panic.

Everyone of the Westriver City all knew his cruelty and brutality despite of his harmless look, and if someone offended him, he would either die or suffer great losses.

Hai's back was instantly wet with cold sweat, since the man before him was the famous local tyrant in the Westriver City, Youming Zhou.

The appearance of the boss made the manager straighten his back at once: “Now that the Su family is a famous third-rate family in the

Westriver City, how could you repudiate the debt of the wine ordered by yourself?"

"No!" Hai hurriedly nodded and bowed, saying: " This is totally a misunderstanding! How can we default? Of course we'll pay, we'll pay..."

However, he only had 10.5 million dollars and he could not afford the remaining 21.5 million even if he sold himself for money.

What to do, what to do! If he didn't pay, then he probably would be kicked out after being beaten to death.

Suddenly, he saw the old lady of the Su family, then he crawled to her and begged: "Grandma, help me please..."

"Ah." The old lady signed and stood up with the help of others, she walked up to Zhou Ming, and bowed with tremble: "Mr. Zhou, it's our Su family's fault, and my grandson is too young to be sensible since I didn't teach him well. I apologize for him here, we'll give you the money."

Looking at the old lady bow to her junior to apologize, the people in the Su family were all very sad. It was all Hai's fault. Why must he order the most expensive wine and pretend to be rich now that he did not have enough money at all?

Just now, a few people of the young generation in the Su family checked the wine on the Internet, and they found it indeed costed more than one million dollars per bottle.

After the old lady made the apology, Hai and other people in the family also came forward to keep apologizing, because they were afraid that they would be detained in here if Youming was still unsatisfied with them.

Only Kris didn't go there, because he found it boring after seeing them at the side, then he stood up and walked to the door.

What made Kris quite surprised was the small potato who begged for cooperation at the gate of the Chen family years ago now became the big shot who had the greatest power in the Westriver City. The fate was so unpredictable.

And he thought he didn't invested half a million dollars for nothing and he chose a right person at that time since Youming indeed had done something great.

Because he didn't want to be acquainted with Youming on such an occasion, he bent over and walked quietly towards the door.

Just at this point, someone said something to stop him: "My friend, please stay!"

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 13 Nearly being killed

Youming Zhou walked towards Kris Chen.

Anger appeared on the faces of the Su family members. Shit! Is Kris Chen a fool?

Everyone apologized to patch up the quarrel reconcile the parties concerned. However, Kris Chen didn't apologize and even wanted to escape! He was just asking for trouble.

"Mary Su, let your husband apologize to President Zhou quickly. He wants to escape at the eleventh hour?"

"He wants to kill all Su family members by doing this."

"Well, all family members urged you to get a divorce. Why can't you?"

"He escaped and was caught by President Zhou. President Zhou must have been angry. It will be our Su family members' hard luck then." At this time, several women of Su family stood out, pointing at Mary Su for blame.

Mary Su looked not good on face. Kris Chen's escape made her feel so ashamed that she even wanted to get into the ground.

Hai Su saw Youming Zhou's expression, so quickly came forward and said: "President Zhou, calm down please. This man is son-in-law in the Su family. He is a loser and stays in our family for food. His escape is none of our business. Please don't be angry for the whole Su family because of this man."

"Damn it! You fool! Get out of here!" Youming Zhou, who didn't speak anything, turned pale and kicked Hai Su to the ground.

Hai Su cried out a yelp of pain and fell to the ground. He was muddled and looked at Youming Zhou in disbelief.

Youming Zhou rubbed his eyes. He never thought he would meet the teenager again. Oh no, Hai Su was a young man now.

Ten years ago, when he started his business, he found a lot of people to invest due to the lack of money. But no one was willing to lend him any money. After all, he was just a punk at that time.

In his desperation, it was Young Master of Chen family, a boy of fifteen, who gave him half a million dollars, free of charge.

Had it not been for the money, he would have been on the streets.

He did not forget the digger when he drank the water. He never forgot this blessing in the past ten years.

Two years ago, when the Dynasty Hotel opened, he went to Chen family with a hope to ask Kris Chen to cut the ribbon. However, the boy was evicted from the house and disappeared.

It was only a glance, but he recognized him at once!

"The Young... Young Master, is that you?"

Ten years passed. The benefactress stood in front him, but he was speechless with shaking voice. In the past ten years, he saw various big events, but now he was so nervous that he didn't know where to put his hand.

I was finished! He recognized me!

Kris Chen sighed. Knowing there was no escape, he turned and looked at Youming Zhou.

"Young Master, it's really you..."

Before finishing the sentence, Youming Zhou knelt to the ground with a splash!

"Ten years past, and I finally saw you. I have been looking for you for two years. God finally let me find you. Youming Zhou's voice choked with emotion: "I never forgot what you did."

Silence!

Deathly silence!

At this moment, even a needle's fall could be heard in the whole Dynasty Hotel banquet hall. Everyone opened their mouths!

Shock!

Everyone was stunned by the scene!

The boss of the Dynasty Hotel, at this time even knelt in front of the Su family's son-in-law, excited to choke.

Kris Chen stood there with his hands behind his back. He looked calm that no waves could be seen in his face.

What the hell was going on here?

"Ouch, President Zhou, how can you be so careless. I help you stand up." Kris Chen bent down to help him to stand up, winking at him.

What a clever person Youming Zhou was! He instantly understood Kris Chen's words. He didn't want to reveal his identity.

In this case, Youming Zhou said, "Why is the ground so slippery? Wang, send someone to mop the floor."

Seeing Youming Zhou fall, manager Wang shuddered, then nodded and said, "Yes, President Zhou."

As Youming Zhou steeled himself, he patted Kris Chen on the shoulder and said: "Sorry, little brother, I mistook you for someone else."

"Never mind, President Zhou." "But you may look clearly next time," said Kris Chen, relieved.

" Ah"

The Su family members all relieved on hearing the dialogue. It was because of the slippery ground.

"I was scared to death. Just as I thought, how could this loser know President Zhou. It was the wrong person!"

The Su family members all began to whisper.

At that moment, the old lady of the Su family paused and pestled her crutches and said, "Everybody be quiet and listen to me. Today, Hai Su cannot afford that 32 million dollars by himself!"

Hai Su beamed and smiled. Sure enough, it was her grandmother who loved him.

"I calculated that there were 200 people here today, 150 of whom were the Su family members." Old Mrs. Su breathed a little and said, "We can't ask the guests to pay, so we afford the 32 million dollars respectively among the Su family members.

Hearing the words of Old Mrs. Su, the invited guests immediately relieved and praised her for good sense.

"Grandma, if you spread it out, each person will give you two 2.1 billion dollars." Hai Su said to Old Mrs. Su.

"Well, let's pay 2.1 billion dollars per person."

Su family members all nodded. 2.1 billion dollars per person for such a third-rate family as Su family was too much. Many people looked pain and unhappy.

Mary Su and Jane Tang looked at each other and found the panic.

Some time ago, the company lost 8 million dollars. They used all their family savings to fill the hole. Now they couldn't take out several hundreds of thousands of dollars. .

"Mary Su, why do you look so pale? You even don't have hundreds of thousands of dollars?" Hai Su walked over and said loudly on purpose.

Of course he knew that Mary Su was out of money, so he asked just to make her lose face in public.

"I.. I..." Mary Su blushed when she her little business was spoken out. It was a long time before she said, "I... I forgot my bank card!"

"What? Forgot your bank card?" Hai Su laughed and said, "That's a good reason, so I'll just take it as the truth."

"Hai Su, we are in a hurry and we don't have any money with us... You see..."

"Aunt Jane Tang, you didn't forget your bank card, did you?" Hai Su put on a look of surprise and said, "You two play a joke on me?"

"Hai Su, you..." Jane Tang was too embarrassed to speak. She lost face today.

"Ha ha ha!" People around him laughed, with one saying: "I'm sure Kris Chen didn't bring anything with him, too. They are so weird. They've all gone out for a dine and dish."

Listening to the taunts, the color drained from Mary Su's face. As she did not know what to do, Kris Chen stepped in front of her and said, "I bring my bank card, you guys..."

Hai Su grabbed his bank card and handed it to a waiter. "Hurry up, hurry up," he said. "Take it and see if it can pay 630 thousand dollars."

"Hai Su, give the card back!" Mary Su had tears in her eyes.

He gave Kris Chen 200 dollars of allowance every day. How could he have 630 thousand dollars in his credit card? It would make him lose face.

She could imagine the scene that her family members being laughed at, so that she could not hold up her head in Su family.

As the crowd waited to see the show, Xiaorou Xu, who was sat nearby, slowly stood up with her face in shock.

"I... I am not dazzled. That is the black gold king card of the business bank!"

The hall, originally full of laughter, suddenly became silent.

What Xiaorou Xu said shocked everyone!

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 14

Violet Golden Regal Card

"Violet...Violet Golden Regal Card?"

"What card? I've never heard of it!" The people of the Su Family said confusedly.

Nevertheless, since Xiaorou Xu said so, everybody focused their attention again on the bank card in the clerk's hands.

The card looked fabulous; the color was violet with floating clouds framed with real gold and the whole card was made of purple gold, on the back of which is the signature of Kris Chen.

It really was a Violet Golden Regal Card!

If Hai Su's General Card needs more than ten million dollars of deposit, then this Violet Golden Regal card issued by the commercial bank needs at least two billion dollars of deposit.

There are at least two hundred 'Generals' between the General Card and the Violet Golden Regal Card!

Even Youming Zhou was not qualified to own a Violet Golden Regal card, and there were estimated to be less than ten such cards in the whole Westriver City.

Mary Su and Jane Tang also got shocked by Xiaorou's words; they just stupidly stared at the bank card, not being able to say a word..

"So what? Who knows if it's true or not; maybe it's a fake card!" An unknown voice came from the crowd.

It immediately got people to talk.

"Yes, he is a poor loser, how can he own a Violet Golden Regal card!"

"Agreed! It must be a fake card! He must have had it made by some false card dealer."

"Yes, must be it."

Thus, people revealed the "truth" by looking into the details.

"Kris, we already know you are a coward and a loser, you really don't have to pretend to be a rich man." Hai sneered hard and added, "There are two things in the world that can't be hidden: one is coughing, the other is poverty. Accept your destiny, loser!"

Kris did not seem to care about Hai's words at all. He just smiled and said nothing.

At the time, Mary came over. Seeing the clerk going away, she grabbed Kris's arm and said anxiously, "Hurry, go get the card back! You gave her a fake bank card; how disgraceful!"

"Take it back? Why should I?" Kris smiled and said, "What if it does work?"

No sooner had he finished his words than there was another burst of laughter.

"Ha ha ha, so ridiculous; it's killing me!"

"Ouch, help me, it gives me stomachache, ha ha."

"He gave a fake card and said it might work? How could it possibly work?"

"Stop laughing; what if it really works..."

...

The People of the Su Family finally left after paying the bill. Youming waited until everyone's gone, then he secretly pulled him into the car.

"My master, ten years we haven't seen each other... you are now a grown man..." Youming was so excited that he stumbled over his words as he drove.

"You... A nice person, I was right about you." Kris said lightly.

"This is all because of you. Without your support, I wouldn't be the famous Youming Zhou today." Hearing Kris's praise, Youming was as happy as a child.

"But where are you taking me?"

"Hold on tight; you'll see..." Kris's hands were shaking because of excitement.

"So mysterious..." Kris fastened his seat belt and muttered in a low voice.

"Hey, don't get so excited! Eyes on the road... Look out for cars coming..."

The car kept speeding the whole time and finally it pulled up in front of the Muse Bar, which was known as the top nightclub in the Westriver City.

Anyone without tens of thousands of dollars wouldn't dare to step into the Muse Bar.

After getting off the car, all they could see were limos and racing cars parked out of the gate; most of the people came here for pleasure or to look for prey.

"Why are we here?" Kris frowned. He really disliked this place where good and bad people were mixed up.

"You know someone here." Youming said with a smile, "Do you still remember Heqiu Zhao? He owns the Muse Bar."

Heqiu Zhao?

It took Kris a while to finally remember who this person was..

He had come into contact with this guy a few years ago when he was the First Young Master of the Chen Family, and Heqiu was only a minor employee of the Chen Family. Because of his smart words, Kris thought this guy was a promising man so he promoted him to be the manager in chief.

After learning and observing for two years by Kris's side, he resigned to start his own business.

"Master, please go inside first and wait for me in the Supreme Chamber." Youming said respectfully, "Heqiu and I prepared a surprise for you. You will love it."

Before Kris could say a word, Youming turned around and left.

"What a guy!" Chen Kris shook his head and walked into the bar.

Muse Bar is worthy of being called the hottest bar in Westriver City, and even the welcoming young ladies at the door were selected carefully.

Kris was in a good mood and went in smiling.

At this time, the bar was full of people and their voices; men and women were swaying their bodies in the deafening music wildly, expending their excessive energy.

"Darn it! Why do I feel it's hard to fit in? Am I out of date?" Kris was thinking to himself and decided to find the Supreme Chamber first.

Just as he was looking for the Supreme Chamber, a familiar voice came from his back, "Oh, isn't this loser Kris Chen? How dare you come to the bar to have fun behind Mary's back?"

Chen Kris followed the voice and looked over.

A tall woman in tight black leather pants was standing behind him.

The light in the bar was a little dark, so Kris walked a little closer and found this woman was Mina Li.

"Oh, you don't say! Aren't you the daughter who I adopted only two days ago?" Kris said with a smile, "Come, call me daddy!"

"You shut up!" Mina's face suddenly turned unpleasant. In order to sign the contract, she invited her big client to this bar to have fun. She could earn at least two million dollars as commission if she could get the client to sign the contract.

Little did she expect that she would run into Kris here in the bar.

"I will call Mary now; what do you think?"

"Why should I be afraid when I'm behaving well and I didn't do anything bad to hurt her?" Kris smiled, ignoring her threat.

"You..." Mina was so speechless that she could not say a word. Seeing that Kris wasn't threatened by her, she sneered, "Can a poor loser afford to have fun in Muse Bar? Aren't you afraid you won't be able to pay your bills, and have to ask Mary for help?"

"It's none of your business whether I have money or not." Kris winked at her and said, "I am just wondering when you are going to call me daddy!"

"Boy, how dare you talk to Miss Li like this? I'll teach you a lesson!" A strong man suddenly came out of nowhere and walked to Mina and said, "Miss Li, shall I teach him how to behave?"

Mina smiled and said, "Kris, do you know who the macho man beside me is? He's the captain of security at Muse Bar; I'll let you go if you apologize; how about that?"

This security captain named Bob Sun was Mina's big client.

Well, to make it sound better, he's a Captain; to make it sound worse, he's no more than a gatekeeper..

Bob was tall, looking ugly and ferocious. He was quite famous in the nightclubs of Westriver City.

He was an important person to maintain the order when there were all kinds of people mixed up in the night clubs.

"Didn't you hear Miss Li, boy? Apologize quickly!" Bob's eyes were full of fierce light and his tone was unfriendly.

Apologize?

Kris shook his head with a smile and did not answer. He then asked:
"Excuse me, where is the Supreme Chamber?"

"Oh, go straight ahead to the end and you'll see it!" Bob just couldn't help replying.

"Thank you." Kris nodded and went straight to the Supreme Chamber.

At this time, Bob also realized what he said and he shouted hurriedly,
"Boy! Stop!"

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 15

Dynasty Hotel

Kris Chen walked over without looking back.

Opening the door of the supreme private room, he found that the private room was very luxuriously decorated, all the utensils were high-end personalized, and even the toilets were gold-plated. Even if the people were rich, they couldn't get into this private room.

Kris was now sitting inside; he poured himself a cup of tea and tasted it.

"Not bad, the tea is new tea from West Lake after the rain." Kris said to himself, "Tasting a mouthful of tea leaves sweetness and fragrance in mouth."

"Bastard, how dare you?" Bob Sun gnashed his teeth in anger as he watched Kris sit on the sofa and drink the tea.

This was the place where the Bob's boss usually received VIPs. Bob, the boss's adopted son, was not even qualified to enter here, so how dare Kris enter here.

He sort of realized that Kris was just looking for a fight. Can a punk like him get into a private room like this?

Just now Bob mentioned in the chat that this private room was normally closed to the public and that no one had been here for more than half a year. So of course Bob didn't believe that Kris was qualified to get into this private room.

"Fuck you, do you want to die?" Bob roared and grabbed Kris's collar all at once.

Bob thought that his accepted father wasn't in the hotel today and he wanted to beat up Kris in front of Mina Li to show her his manhood.

At this moment, more than twenty strong men heard Bob's roar and poured into the private room. These men were all Bob's men.

"Miss Sun, is there someone coming to cause trouble?" asked one men.

"This fool came to cause trouble. But he has already been captured by me." Bob scowled at Kris and said to Mina, "Miss Li, do you want me to beat him up to relieve your anger?"

When Mina looked at Kris's indifferent expression, she was very angry. She remembered that Chris had caused her a lot of embarrassment a few times and she was even angrier.

She stamped her foot in anger, "Make him kneel down and apologize to me, and then throw him out. I don't want to see this loser again."

"Are you deaf? Why don't you kneel down and apologize to Miss Li?" Kris roared, "Do you want to get beaten up?"

"Guys, take out your weapons." Bob said to his man.

As soon as he finished, these men behind Bob brought out the electric batons they had placed at their waists.

"Did you see that? Do you choose to kneel down and apologize, or to be electrified into incontinence?" Bob stretched out his voice, "I'll only give you one chance. Think about it."

Mina felt her anger ease a lot. She took out her phone from her bag. As long as Kris knelt down and apologized to her, she would take a picture of his wimpy behavior and send it to Mary.

"What if I don't kneel?" Although Kris smiled again, you could feel his look begin to turn cold if you looked at his eyes.

"No kneeling?" Bob laughed, "Then I'll beat you until you kneel down."

After saying that, Bob grabbed Kris's collar with one hand and intended to hit him in the face with the other.

"You stop this now." One shouted.

This sudden roar made Bob stop. Immediately after that, four or five people walked into the private room from outside.

Seeing these people who came in, the people in the private room froze.

The people who came were some famous businessman in Westriver City.

Heqiu Zhao, the boss of Muse Hotel.

Youming Zhou, the owner of Dynasty Hotel.

Guobang Liu, the owner of Guobang Real Estate Company.

Liren Zhang, the general manager of Liren Company.

Lei Shi, the general manager of Jiangnan Energy Company.

Any one of these people was worth billions. Seeing these people, Kris smiled.

These were old friends that Kris hadn't seen for many years. He had given them funding at the beginning of their business. Now they had achieved success in their respective fields. This meant that Kris had made the right choice in funding them before.

"You are an idiot." Heqiu Zhao stepped forward and slapped Bob in the face. This idiot was too rude and reckless. How dare he hit Mr. Chen?

Heqiu Zhao's slap was so hard that it slapped Bob backwards, and suddenly his face swelled up.

"Why are you hitting me?" Bob covered his face and said in aggravation, "It is this idiot who came here to make trouble, I just..."

Before he could finish, Heqiu Zhao slapped him again. The other side of Bob's face was also swollen. Now he felt his whole face was numb.

"You're still arguing?" Heqiu Zhao roared, "It is you who tries to hit Mr. Chen, but you still lie to me. Are you being dismissive of me?"

Bob covered his face and said in aggravation, "I'm your accepted son, why are you beating me for an outsider?"

"An outsider? Shit." Heqiu Zhao was trembling with anger, pointing at Bob and scolding him, "Open your eyes wide, this is Chen Family's Eldest Young Master. He is my benefactor. Without the Eldest Young Master's help, I won't be where I am now. If Eldest Young Master gives you a little pocket money, you can live a better life for the rest of your life.

What? This idiot was the Chen Family's Eldest Young Master.

Suddenly the entire private room was silent, as if the sound of a pin dropping on the floor could be heard.

Bob was completely dumbfounded. He had often heard Heqiu Zhao say that his achievements today were due to the Chen Family's Eldest Young Master. Without the support of the Eldest Young Master, he wouldn't be where he was today.

He had never dreamed that this poor young man who wore cheap clothes was the Chen Family's eldest young master. At this moment, he simply regretted what he did to Kris.

Mina was also dumbfounded too. She could never have imagined that the live-in son-in-law who was bullied was actually the Chen Family's eldest young master.

She wished that she was dreaming now, but the reality told her that it was all real.

Seeing these rich merchants standing respectfully in front of Kris, she felt her legs go limp. It was like something was blocked in her throat and she couldn't say a word.

"Mr. Chen, I was wrong, please forgive me." Bob kneeled on the ground directly. He pointed at Mina next to him and said, "It's because of this woman that I offended you."

Mina took two steps back and shuddered, "How can you blame me? I'm buying you a drink to sign a contract, not for you to hit someone."

Mina works in a decoration company. She met Bob at a party. It was at that party that Bob said the Muse Bar would be redecorated.

Mina who was slightly drunk at the party kept this in mind. After that, she got acquainted with Bob through various ways. She planned to talk to Bob about the business privately. If she could get the order, she would at least earn more than two million. How could she give up such lucrative profits?

Bob stood up with his face covered and roared loudly at Mina, "It's you that make me offend the Eldest Young Master. I won't make business with you. I'll be sure to tell your boss that you want to make business with me privately. You are disloyal to your company and wait for your company to sue you."

As soon as Bob finished, Mina's pretty face instantly turned bloodless.

The company has a provision that if the employees do business with other company privately, employees will either be deducted from their wages or fired, or taken to court depending on the situation

Mina didn't tell the company about such business as redecorating the Muse Bar, and she tried to take the business privately, which harmed the company's interests. If the company held her accountable, she would definitely go to jail. She was so young and pretty, and she didn't want to go to jail.

"Mr. Chen," Mina walked up to Kris, pulled his arm and begged, "I am wrong. Please forgive me." Her voice was too low, like the sound of a mosquito. People couldn't hear her words without listening to her carefully.

At this point, she was like a swan lowering its proud head. She would never expect that she'd one day apologize to someone she'd always considered a loser.

Kris looked at her and said, "Didn't you just make me kneel down and apologize to you?"

"I really know I was wrong, please forgive me." When Mina saw that Kris hadn't forgiven her yet, she continued, "Mr. Chen, you mustn't let Bob tell my boss. I'm still young; I don't want to go to jail. Mary and I are good friends; can you forgive me this time?"

After saying that, Mina's legs went limp and she directly kneeled on the ground.

"I can forgive you." Kris smiled and looked at Mina before continuing, "But we still have one thing to settle."

Mina suddenly thought of the bet she made with Kris earlier. She forced a smile and said, "Mr. Chen, I..."

"It looks like you haven't thought it through yet. If you don't fulfill the promise you made during the bet, I will not forgive you and pursue this matter to the end, and then you....."

Mina knew she'd lost the bet she'd made with Kris, so as per the pre-bet agreement the loser was to call the other person dad.

"Dad" Mina called out without waiting for Kris to finish his words.

"Your voice are so low, I didn't hear you." Kris said deliberately.

"Dad" Mina practically shouted it out

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 16

The necklace

All her dignity and pride has been shattered at this moment.

Her face was flushed, because she was kneeling before the man she despised most before.

If she could get back to the past, she would never provoke Kris Chen again!

However, this is time she's never gonna get back.

"Well, that's good." Kris smiled and said, "Every time you see me after today, you should call me like that. Do you understand?"

"Yes... Yes, I do!" Mina Li nodded.

"Besides, you should shut your mouth from now on, I don't want Mary to know my real identity." Kris looked down at her and said, "Can you?"

"Of...Of course." Mina looked up at Kris and said, "Dad, don't worry, I will never tell others about this."

Kris nodded with satisfaction, indicating that they could go out now.

When others have left the room, Heqiu Zhao bowed to Kris and said with a ashamed expression, "Young master, it's all my fault. I'm so rude that I offended you..."

"It's none of your business." Kris waved his hand and said.

Then, Youming Zhou, Guobang Liu, Liren Zhang and Lei Shi who were standing aside also bowed reverently to Kris like Youming Zhou did.

"Young master, we're just nobody years ago." Liren Zhang stepped forward and said, "If it weren't for you, we wouldn't be where we are today. We have prepared a present for you to thank you."

Then she took out a box.

After five years, Liren Zhang has become the chief executive of a cosmetic company from a saleswoman on the street.

And now, the cosmetic company she's in charge has been very famous.

Kris still remembered the day when he met this girl years ago.

She had picked up his purse and waited for him all afternoon just to give it back to Kris.

There was a large amount of money in the purse for a saleswoman. But instead of keeping it for herself, she returned it.

Kris still remembered the way she stood in the sun, teetering.

All kind-hearted people deserve rewards. In order to reward her for her integrity, Kris directly gave her a check of 500,000 dollars to start her own business.

It's been five years.

Liren opened the box and took out a pair of rings and two pairs of bracelets.

This is... This is the finest blood jade!

Though Kris has seen many jade of high equality, he was surprised at this one .

Seeing the expression on Kris's face, Guobang smiled and said, "We didn't go to your wedding that day. These rings and bracelets are our wedding gifts for you. One is for you, the other is for your wife. This pair of rings and bracelets were all made from the finest blood jade, I hope you'll like it!"

When Guobang finished speaking, Lei Shi took out another box and stepped forward, he said, "Young master, your birthday is in three days. Here is the birthday present for you."

Kris opened the box and found a scroll inside.

This painting made him even more surprised.

This is... Tong Pak Fu's painting...Companions In Spring Mountain?

Isn't this painting in the museum? Why is it here?

"We know that young master likes Tong Pak Fu 's calligraphy and paintings best. This "Companions In Spring Mountain" painting is our birthday gift for you." Guobang looks simple and honest, so does his smile.

Speaking of Tong Pak Fu, most people are familiar with him, but does "Companions In Spring Mountain" sound very strange?

This painting also has another name, which is the renowned "Spring Days In Mountain"!

Kris took a deep look at them and said. "Thank you for doing this for me. I like this painting very much."

He had just taken over the business of Huanyu Group and he was so busy that he even forgot his birthday.

Coincidentally, the old lady's birthday is also three days later.

No one remembered his birthday, and even if they remember, they don't care.

Everyone is trying to flatter the old lady desperately on her birthday so as to get more family property from her.

It's been a few years, Kris never expected anyone would remember his birthday, which made him really happy.

Meanwhile, at a private cafe in Westriver City.

Mingdong Wei and Mary sat across the table from each other.

Only few people knew the news of his bankruptcy, until now Mary also hasn't realized that Mingdong has gone bankrupt.

"Mary, I've considered it carefully." Mingdong stared at Mary with great affection and said, "Three days later, on grandma's birthday, I will propose to you in front of all the family members."

"It's... It's inappropriate..." Mary frowned and said: "After all, I'm not divorced now."

Kris is a failure, but during these two years, he really took good care of Mary. Even if she was in a bad mood and scolded him without reason, he would not argue.

After living with him for so long, even he's a dog, she'll have feelings for him, not alone he's a living person.

Besides, recently, it was Kris who has stood up for her and saved her from being ridiculed.

In addition, Kris has borrowed eight million dollars to solve the crisis of the company.

Last time in the Dynasty Hotel, if it wasn't for Kris to take out the money he had saved over the years, she would certainly never be able to raise her head in front of the Su Family.

"You're so kind that you cares about so many things." Mingdong's eyes stared at Mary gently: "Mary, he is nothing, he can't give you the life you want, he will also not help with your company! You rest assured, on grandma's birthday, I will prepare a gift for grandma, I believe she will like my gift as soon as she saw it. At that time, I will ask grandma to let us get married!"

Su Family's rule is very strict, as the woman in charge, the old lady reigned supreme in the family.

If she really likes Mingdong, maybe she will force Mary to divorce with Kris.

However, Mary didn't want to get divorced, she is not a cold-blooded animal, they've married for two years, she can't say she doesn't have any feelings for Kris.

"Well, there's something I'd like to ask you." Mary suddenly began to talk.

"What is it?"

"That necklace called 'Endless Love', isn't it the gift you gave me?" Mary asked after taking a sip of her coffee.

"Mary, you reminded me. I'm really angry about that." Mingdong said: "Although the necklace I gave you was a forgery, but labor and material expenses has cost me 500,000 dollars. That bastard just smashed it on the floor, and when I got back home, it had been broken."

Hearing Mingdong's complaint, Mary bit her lips and asked again, "I mean isn't the genuine one from you?"

What?

Mingdong stood still for a moment and then focused his eyes on Mary's white jade-like neck.

He found that she was wearing a necklace around her neck, which was exactly the fake necklace 'Endless Love' he gave her.

Is she wearing a forgery?

Mingdong stared at it carefully and opened his mouth wide.

No, it's not a forgery. It's... It's absolutely true. The necklace he spent 500,000 dollars was totally different with the one Mary's wearing now.

Mary was born to be a beauty, now with the decoration of "Endless Love", she looked even more beautiful and charming, Mingdong could not help swallowing saliva.

She's so beautiful!

Mary is so rash. This necklace is worth 100 million dollars.

Is she not afraid of being robbed if she wears them out?

"Didn't you give it to me?" Mary asked again.

She really didn't know who would give her such an expensive gift except Mingdong.

She knew clearly that although there are a lot of men pursuing her, and all of them are rich, but taking out a hundred million dollars to buy a necklace for her is absolutely impossible.

Although Mingdong's not that smart, but he has the ability to read her face.

If he didn't guess wrong, the necklace was a gift from someone else. But Mary didn't know who he is.

Haha, it's really interesting.

He wondered which fool is so silly that he gave the gift without leaving his name!

"Since he won't come out and admit it, I'll take your place!" Mingdong thought.

Mingdong couldn't be happier for taking this big advantage.

He scratched his head and pretended to be embarrassed. "Now, I have to tell you, Mary. It is the gift I gave you!"

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 17

Truth

What?

Is it really from you?

Mary Su looked at him and asked doubtfully: " but last time I called you up to confirm, why didn't you admit it? Instead ... you said you wanted to sell the fake to me for 490 thousand dollars..."

Mingdong Wei's face turned red and said that he didn't know the situation last time. Besides, he had only two hundred dollars left that day. So he could get some money back if he sold the fake of Heavenly City."

Of course he would never tell the truth.

He scratched his head and said with embarrassment: " Mary, not I don't want to admit but I'm afraid you scold me."

"Scold you? Why!"

Mingdong looked at Mary with deep affection and said: " I know you really love this necklace, but my assets are limited, so what only I can do

is to give you a imitation necklace. But then I understand if I really love one person I should try my best to make her happy even if give my all to have.”

Then Mingdong said, taking out his phone and opening the photo album, “ in order to raise money, I sold my company, my house and my car. But the money is not enough, I had to approach the bank for a loan to scrape up the money for necklace. I’m to blame...if I had more money, I wouldn’t be in such a mess.”

In the photo album, there were the equity transfer agreement and the bank loan agreement he signed. All of these are true.

All of his shares have been taken back by the Chen family. As for the bank loan agreement, it was he signed before.

To his annoyance, till now, he didn’t know which important person he had offended, even the Chen's family couldn’t save him.

“You...how could you have been so stupid?”, Mary bit her lip tightly, unable to speak.

“I’m most willing to do all of these!”

He took the opportunity to seize Mary’s delicate hands and said: “Mary, for you, I’d give my all to have.”

With heart beating fast, Mary gave him a complicated look. Although she was moved by him, she still took her hands back and stood up in a hurry, leaving with the bag.

Mingdong didn’t hold back her leaving. Looking at her graceful posture, he was sure of the woman must belong to him.

He smiled as if to see Mary was falling into his arms.

Meanwhile, in Muse Bar.

After Youming Zhou and others made a toast, Kris Chen got drunk.

He hasn't been drunk for a long time, but today he was really happy.

"Young master, haven't seen you for years, your capacity for liquor is as good as before." Heqiu Zhao said holding the glass.

"Don't call me young master from now on." Kris emptied his glass of wine and said to the five people, "I don't like the appellation."

Two years ago, he was no longer the Young Master of the Chen's family the moment that cousin united the Chen families drove him out of the family.

It was hard to calm himself down when he remembered that he had been driven out of the family like a homeless dog.

The 20 million dollars which he invested in Jiangnan Energy was the money he saved these years. It belonged to his private property, not the family's.

But in order to take him place, his cousin should insist that the 20 million dollars was he embezzled from the family, which purpose was to feather his own nest.

No matter what he said nobody believed him,so he was driven out of the Chen family overnight.

In fact, Kris knew his cousin did it only for inheriting the family, but it was he that was the biggest stumbling block to his cousin's success.

"How about we call you Sir Chen?" Youming thought for a moment and said.

Kris shook his head and said that alcohol is really intoxicating, unexpectedly let me remember those sad experiences.

"Just...call me that." Kris thought for a moment and said.

After saying, Liren Zhang with the wine in her hand sat beside Kris and whispered: "Sir Chen, actually, there is something I've been wanting to tell you.

"You say!" Kris poured himself a glass of wine, clinked glasses with her, and drank up in one swallow.

"It's about your cousin!" Liren whispered in Kris's ears.

"Oh? Tell me about it."

"In July last year, you cousin let someone to find me and hoped me to help him..."

.....

Binjiang pedestrian street located at the center of Westriver City, is the busiest street in Westriver City.

Just separated from Mingdong, Mary and her best friend Xue Sun, hand in hand, went shopping.

"Mary, what's wrong with you? There are many problems on your mind."
Xue couldn't help asking.

Mary shook her head and said: "I'm fine."

At this very moment, she didn't have the mind to go shopping, whose mind was full of Mingdong.

There should be a man, who was willing to sell all his assets and bought her a necklace.

"Mary, do you know a type of cosmetics which is very popular recently?"
Xue asked in order to divert Mary's attention.

"Recently very popular cosmetics?" Mary was originally absent-minded, but when she heard Xue's question, she became a little cheer up and said: "What you say is the natural series of Beauty?"

"Yes, this is it!" said Xue, nodding her head.

What do girls like to talk about most?

Nothing but cosmetics, clothes, and designer bags.

The cosmetics launched by the Beauty Cosmetics Company, has been selling very well on a national scale, which has a hot trend.

Valentine's Day is just around the corner. In order to seize the market, Beauty specially launched the Valentine's Day natural series cosmetics.

The global limit is 1314 sets.

The price of one set is 520 thousand dollars.

Such expensive price also reflected the ambition of Beauty, which wanted to be the queen of cosmetics.

520 thousand dollars is just a little money in the eyes of many people, especially for rich women. In order to be beautiful, they can do anything.

But this set of cosmetics is not something you can buy with money.

If you didn't have a strong relationship, you had to look at your favourite cosmetics bought by another woman.

"Mary, Valentine's Day is just around the corner. If someone give me a set of Beauty Natural, how happy I should be!" Xue took Mary's hands and said with excitement.

"Just think about it." Mary smiled helplessly and said.

Beauty Natural series cosmetics sold so hot that the limited 1314 sets of cosmetics may be have been bought by big family who has connections and money.

Although the price in the black market has been up to one million for one set, the person who wanted to buy the cosmetics didn't care about money.

"Well, don't think it. You'd better go with me to buy clothes. Grandma's birthday is in two days, so I need to dress up."

"I'm good at picking clothes." Xue held Mary's hands and said: " don't worry, I'm sure you will be the most beautiful girl and let men fall in love at first sight."

The next day, Huanyu Group.

Kris woke up from the lounge in the Chairman's office. It was 3 am after drinking last night.

Instead of going home, he asked them to drop him off at the office.

He rubbed his temples, turned on his phone, and found they are all missed calls and text messages.

"Kris, do you have learned to spend night outside? If you don't want to stay at home, never come back."

This message was sent by Jane Tang, his mother in law.

"The day after tomorrow is Grandma's birthday. Please remember to prepare the present and don't make me lose face again."

This message was sent by Mary.

Kris was thinking about if he should call back when there was a knock on the office door.

After quickly getting dressed, Kris went out of the lounge and saw a tall and beautiful lady who was wearing professional clothes.

It was his personal secretary, Xue Mi.

"Manager Chen, the Su family has sent someone here." Xue Mi said, "the Su family said they wanted to package our company's new artist Rui Liu. Hai Su has been waiting in the conference room for a long time."

"Tell him to get out of here." Kris sat down on the sofa, poured himself a glass of water to moisten his burning throat, waved his hands and said: "

Inform the Su family, the cooperation between Huanyu and them will be terminated."

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 18

The contract was terminated!

"Yes."

Xue Mi bowed slightly and walked out of the office.

At that time, Hai Su was anxiously waiting in the conference room.

He rubbed his hands. It was Mary Su who got the contract, but grandma gave the credit to him. It felt so good to have it all by simply using some tricks in talking.

Now he came to the Huanyu Group to talk about the artist fame-building matter; wouldn't it be a sure thing?

It's said that the artist called Rui Liu, who was newly signed, was very beautiful with a nice figure and sex appeal.

Resources from the Huanyu Group together with the fame-building ability of the Su Family would absolutely make this Rui Liu famous across the whole country.

The Su family would in no doubt make a lot of money then, and all the credit would be his.

"Mr. Su."

At this time, Xue walked into the meeting room and pulled Hai from fantasy back to reality.

Seeing Xue, Hai stood up and said with a smile, "Miss Xue, what did the Chairman say? Can we start to process the packaging of Rui Liu?"

"Excuse me, Mr. Su." Xue nodded slightly, "Our Chairman wants you to get the hell out of here. Not only that, the contract between the Su Family and the Huanyu Group is now canceled from now on."

"What! ?" Hai's face was full of anger, "How come? You can't just cancel it with no reasons; where the hell is your contract spirit?"

"Please watch your mouth, Mr. Su." Xue also got offended; then she folded her arms, "If you're going to malign my company, our legal department will make you pay the price."

Xue's words made Hai's heart shiver a little; it's the Huanyu Group, not something he could mess with easily.

He showed a smiling face but it looked worse than a crying face, he said, "Miss Xue, don't be angry, I have no evil intentions against your company; it's just, the contract was signed yesterday but gets terminated today, I can't explain it to my company!"

On hearing Hai's explanation, Xue's face softened a lot. She said softly, "Our Chairman said it was Mary Su who came to our company to talk about cooperation. The reason why we Huanyu Group agreed to cooperate with you Su Family is Mary Su. We require all the cooperation between us be handled by Mary Su in person from now on; we don't recognize anyone else of the Su Family but Mary Su!"

No sooner did she finish talking than several burly guards came to escort him out.

Inside the Sue Family estate

Hai knelt in front of the Old Lady, with snorts and tears smearing his face, he said, "Grandma, the Huanyu Group bullied me; I was driven out by them again..."

As the Old Lady just had a mouthful of tea, she almost gushed it out. She took sometime to swallow tea and then asked in puzzlement, "You... What did you say? You got kicked out again? Didn't we just reach an agreement with them?"

"Grandma, the Huanyu Group said that from now on our cooperation is terminated..." Hai knelt on the ground, not daring to look up.

"Grandma, how unreasonable they are!"

"Yes, grandma, we have signed a contract; since Huanyu Group terminated the contract single-sided, which can be considered as a breach of contract, we can sue them in court!"

"Yes, Grandma, I have read the contract. It says as long as one party breaks the contract, the defaulting party will have to pay 30 million dollars of default fee!"

The young kids of the Su Family said righteously.

"You all shut up, all of you!" the Old Lady was annoyed by the termination of the contract already, now these kids kept chattering ceaselessly, she just couldn't help patting heavily on the table.

Seeing the Old Lady get angry, the whole family got silent, standing there and not daring to speak.

"You people are too shortsighted; are you trying to kill us Su Family?" the Old Lady scanned everybody with her eyes and said in disappointment, "it's the famous Huanyu Group we are talking about; it is considered the lowest class of the Westriver City, but they've got the biggest family, the Chen Family on their back! Sue them? What are we suing for? They could crush us so easily. Even if we win, do we even dare to take the twenty million?"

Everyone looked at each other because of her words, not being able to speak or deny.

That's the great Huanyu Group they were talking about! Thirty million was nothing. But if the Su Family wants to sue the Huanyu Group, then their good days would come to an end; let alone expand the family, it would be a problem of living or dying.

"Hai, what else did they say?" the Old Lady looked at Hai, frowned and said, "Raise your chin. I don't believe such a big company as Huanyu can cancel the contract without any reason, did you offend them?"

Hearing the words of the Old Lady, Hai also dare not play dead, he hurriedly raised his chin and explained, "Grandma, I am wronged. They are our god of wealth, how do I dare to offend them?"

Hai's explanation made the Old Lady relaxed a lot; indeed, they dare not offend the Huanyu Group.

Seeing the Old Lady relaxed, Hai sighed in relief, and then said, "Grandma, Huanyu Group said that it was Mary who went there to talk about the cooperation. The reason why they agreed to cooperate with us

is Mary. They required all the projects be handled by Mary in person; and they do not recognize the rest of us in the Su Family!"

"What! ?"

Everyone in the Su Family looked at each other and could see the shock in each other's eyes.

Only because of Mary would they agree to cooperate with the Su Family?

Was that a lie?

Mary hardly had any close connection to the Su Family; how came the Huanyu Group only recognized her?

They tried to find out why, but they just couldn't.

The Old Lady's expression was dramatic. She looked at Hai kneeling on the ground with a complex expression, and breathed a long sigh.

At Westriver Airport

Mary Su and Jane Tang had been waiting at the exit for a long time.

"Mom, is my dad getting off the plane soon?"

Well, she hadn't seen her father for half a year.

Mary's father, Changhe Su, had long been working abroad for years.

His business had long been so-so and needed help from his family from time to time; but it's said that his business had grown in the past six months and he had made a lot of money.

And he had been video chatting with Jane from time to time, he was either driving a luxury car or inside high-end office buildings.

This time, while the Old Lady's birthday was coming, Changhe decided to come back and give her a surprise.

"He should be here any time." Jane looked at the time and said.

The mother-daughter pair were so eye-catching that they became the focus of the audience when they stood at the exit.

Jane had dressed herself well with that wavy long hair, black silk stockings, high heels and short skirt, which made her look like Mary's elder sister, and her amorous feeling of a mature woman showed completely.

And Mary was also wearing a white dress, and her graceful figure was perfectly outlined. Her toes were like green jades and, God knows how many people wanted to have a touch of them.

"Ding!"

The mobile phone in the bag rang, Mary took out her mobile phone and saw a message from Yang Chen with only a few words.

"My dear wife, if grandma calls and asks you to go negotiate with the Huanyu Group, say no!"

To negotiate with the Huanyu Group? Why her? Didn't Hai already go there to talk about it?

So strange!

Mary deleted the text message. She had told him many times not to call her his wife.

But he wouldn't listen. He just went on his own way.

"What happened? Is that loser texting you again?"

"Well..." Mary nodded.

"Now that your dad is back, we will accompany you to divorce after grandma's birthday." Jane said firmly, "Whether you agree or not, this marriage must come to an end!"

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 19 the Old Lady's Birthday

"Mom... In fact, Kris Chen..." Mary Su thought for a while but couldn't think of anything that's worthy of her praise..

All she knew was that he had taken good care of her over the past two years.

Mary also wasn't sure whether she liked him or not..

He just didn't want to improve himself; except that, everything else was good...

"You don't have to speak for him." Jane Tang said coldly, "It's fine if you don't want to divorce him, I'll go."

"What are you talking about, mom?" Mary stamped her foot in anxiety.

"Good girl, I don't mean to be dead against him specially." Jane took Mary's hands and said, "Just think about it, how many eyeballing and mocking have you got since you married this worthless man? He's been eating and drinking freely in our house for the last two years of your marriage. Did I complain? Now he has borrowed eight million dollars from his friend to help make up for the company's loss and thus repaid our kindness. You and he are now clear and we owe him nothing, also he owes us nothing."

"But, mom..."

Before Mary could speak, Jane spoke again, "By the way, Mingdong Wei called me. He will also attend your grandma's birthday party. He's prepared a big present, and if grandma likes him, you can be with him."

Mary bit her lip and didn't speak; while Jane was still going to say something, they saw a man coming over.

The man, dressed in a suit and tie, was carrying a suitcase.

This man was no one else; he was Mary's father, Changhe Su.

Jane and Mary went up to him; the family of three hugged together for a long time, then they left the airport talking and laughing.

After returning home, Jane cooked a good meal.

The cooking was usually done by Kris Chen and Jane had not cooked for more than two years, so her cooking skill hasn't been improved.

After serving the food, Jane began to ask about her husband's life abroad.

Changhe told her about it quite simply; the star hotels and millionaires were his only topics. Jane was very happy to hear it and her eyes were glowing.

When it came to the exciting point, Changhe even took out a check and wrote a few words, and handed it to Jane.

It's a check of ten million dollars!

As Changhe was abroad, this check was in US dollars.

10 million US dollars equivalent to nearly 60 million domestic dollars.

When Jane took over the check, she could hardly keep her mouth closed because of happiness.

Jane thought her hard days finally came to an end and her dreams finally came true, she couldn't believe he wrote her a 10 million-dollar check!

"Now my lovely girl, your mother called me a few days ago saying that your company has got some problems and it owes 8 million dollars. I couldn't support you because my money was tied up in the stock market. But now it's ok, I've taken all my money out of the stock market." Changhe thought about it, then took out a check and signed his name again.

"Here's a 10-million dollar check, too. Here you are." "By the way, the money in the check cannot be cashed right away, because I just came back from abroad and the money has to go through the supervision of relevant authorities. After my supervision is removed in a week, the money in the check can be withdrawn." Changhe said.

Was that so? Was there really such a thing?

Although Jane had some doubt, she chose to believe him since he said so; she just nodded her head hard.

Now that she had a check of ten million dollars in her hand, she was happy that she could finally hold her head up high after enduring for so long, .

On the birthday party the day after tomorrow, who would dare to look down upon her family?

Hum-hum!!!

While the happy family was chatting, Mary's telephone suddenly vibrated.

She looked at the phone; unexpectedly it was the Old Lady calling.

"Why is your grandmother calling you at this hour?" Jane didn't understand and asked. The Old Lady had been busy on all the time because all the family matters, big or small, had to go with her permission.

Usually the things were arranged and noticed by other elders in the family; what made the Old Lady call in person?

"I... I don't know..." Mary said and answered the phone with the speaker on.

"Mary." As soon as the phone was connected, there came the voice of the Old Lady.

"Grandma, it's me!" Mary hurriedly replied.

"Mary... Granny want to ask a favor from you..." the Old Lady's reluctance could be heard on the phone. As the master of the family, it was really difficult to ask a favor from a younger generation. But, the Huanyu Group had said it clearly that they would only recognize Mary, no one else would work..

"Grandma, I am flattered..." Mary was shocked. grandma actually called to ask for help; what's going on?.

Jane and Changhe were stunned. They looked at each other and saw the confusion in each other's eyes.

But at this time, how could they ignore her? Jane hurriedly said, "Mom, what are you talking about? We are a family, just say it and we'll do as you say!"

Although it was hard to say, for the sake of the Su Family, the Old Lady still said, "I want Mary to go negotiate with the Huanyu Group about the packaging plan for star Rui."

What's going on here?

Didn't she assign the task to Hai already? Why was she asking Mary to do it again?

Will the credit be taken by Hai again if Mary succeeded?

Jane could not calm herself. But the master of the Su Family was lowering her face and asking Mary for help, Jane felt it hard to decline, so she replied, "Mom, no problem, I'll let Mary go negotiate!"

And at this time, hearing the request of the Old Lady, Mary was shocked and her tiny body trembled.

She remembered the text message Kris had just sent to her. How did he know her grandmother would call her?

Thinking of this, Mary bit her lip and somehow she picked up the phone and said, "Sorry grandma, there's nothing I can do. Since you have given this task to Hai, you should let him take the responsibility till the end!"

"You... How dare you even refuse my request!" The Old Lady was so furious because she lowered her head to ask for help from a younger generation, and got declined! She said angrily, "Mary my girl, you are such a sweet granddaughter; do you feel you are so strong that the Su Family can't get the contract with the Huanyu Group without your help? You really think you are a big deal!"

Before the Old Lady could finish, Mary directly hung up the phone.

Jane and Changhe was stunned, then Jane broke out!

"Mary, are you out of your freaking mind?" Jane was so mad. She tapped the table and said, "How can we survive in the Su Family after you disobeyed grandma's order? Do you want us kicked out by them, then you will be happy?"

Mary's mind was a mess and she did not know why she chose to listen to Kris and declined grandma's request the minute she picked up the phone.

Hearing her mother's complaint, Mary did not say a word. She just took out her mobile phone and silently sent Kris a message, "I have declined grandma's request; what shall I do next?"

Even Mary did not see herself asking Kris for advice subconsciously.

Everyone said That Kris's a loser, and she thought so, too.

But recently, Kris had always stood out to help her when she's in trouble and she began to rely on him, she just couldn't help it and somehow felt at a loss.

Hum-hum!!!

While she was thinking, Kris replied her, "Grandma will come to you again. Don't be soft, just decline her request again. The Huangyu Group shall recognize no one else but you, trust me!"

Seeing the last three words of the message, Mary gained great courage in her heart. She told herself subconsciously, "Trust him; it'll be alright!"

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 20 Negotiating

At that moment, Jane Tang snatched the phone.

"Well, how dare you reject grandma. It was this crap who incited you!" Jane pointed at Mary Su and said with her chest heaving heavily, "Why you believe such a dead dog? You really want to marry him and to be a futile couple with him? You have to divorce after grandma's birthday."

"Mom, Kris Chen knows that grandma would call me, and..."

Jane was too angry to hear what she said, "Do not talk about that dead dog anymore. I feel like vomiting as soon as hearing his name! Poverty is forgivable, but he doesn't make any progress. I am a joke in front of my friends now, and no one doesn't know that I have a trashy son-in-law."

It should be a pleasant reunion dinner, but didn't go so well finally.

Miss Su reassigned Ming Su to negotiate with Huanyu Group.

Ming Su, as an important child of the Su family, owned a high status, ranking only second to Hai Su.

Everyone pinned their hopes on him. But he was evicted by guard, even cannot enter the company.

Miss Su was flustered for this. The young handsome man were kicked out one by one, which made her realize the situation.

Can it be that Huanyu Group only knew Mary?

Miss Su sat on a chair with her closed eyes, rubbing her dizzy head unceasingly by hands.

"Grandma, I have another measure!" Hai Su stood up and said.

"Oh? Tell me! Hurry up!" Miss Su opened her eyes and stared at Hai Su.

"Grandma, in my opinion, the President of Huanyu Group just is a lecher. If not his infatuation for the beauty of Mary, he would not sign a contract with her." Hai Su said, "The Su has many beauties besides Mary. And Yu Su is also very gorgeous, why not let her give a try?"

Everybody suddenly be enlightened after hearing Hai Su's words.

That's right, the President of Huanyu Group must sign the contract because of Mary's charms.

Since Mary didn't want to negotiate, others were also fine.

Mary had to call her "elder sister" in order of seniority.

And Yu Su's beauty was acknowledged by the Su Family and was about the same with Mary's.

This proposal got everyone's approval. Miss Su waved her hands, "let Yu Su take a fling tomorrow."

The next morning, Yu Su went to Huanyu Group alone.

No matter the appearance or the status, this woman was superb, even was the best in the world.

She was very sexy with her slender thigh covered by black silk stockings, wearing a miniskirt and a red high heels.

Seeing Yu Su, the paparazzi at the Huanyu Group thought she was the new actress of Huanyu and took pictures for her crazily.

Even the guard also thought she was the company's artist and didn't dare to stop her.

Yu Su went to the President's office directly without any difficulty. The office's door opened from inside when she was about to knock.

Xue Mi and Yu Su looked at each other. Xue Mi closed the door without a word and asked, "You are?"

"Hello, I'm from the Su Family, ..."

Xue Mi suddenly became serious before Yu Su finish her words, "Go away! Anybody who comes is useless except Mary Su."

Yu Su felt miserable for being evicted from the company, even didn't enter the President's office.

She was the renown beauty in Westriver City and was pampered before. But this time, she was rejected, which made her fell frustrated.

Miss Su got angry again because of Yu Su's failure.

What should I do?

...

The next day, the Su hacienda.

Today was the seventy birthday of Miss Su. The hacienda was decorated gaily and was very boisterous.

All the members in the Su Family got away from business and came here to celebrate Miss Su's birthday.

As the master of this big family, Miss Su's seventy birthday must invite a lot of people.

This birthday feast also invited many celebrities in Westriver City, although the Su Family just was third-class Family.

Meanwhile, luxury vehicles fully occupied the parking outside the Su's estate.

Mary and Jane stood in front of a Benz impatiently.

And then, Kris Chen came, riding his new electric car slowly.

Kris run here quickly after parking and locking his car well.

"Sorry, I was held up by heavy traffic." Kris said breathlessly.

The traffic in Westriver City was really heavy. He was the one who asked Xue Mi to drive him and then got stuck in traffic for near one hour in downstreet. The birthday feast was about to start, so he had to take him electric car from the trunk.

The Su Family just was a third-class Family, but it must be prominent to be called a Family. So riding a electric car to the feast made others laugh.

"I know this guy. He is the Su Family's son-in-law, who rely on the Family's status."

"Yeah, that's him, Mary's husband."

"Ow, this boy is really lucky for marrying with such a goddess like Mary. Really enviable!"

"There is nothing to envy. Don't you know that he had married with Mary for two years, but even didn't hols her hands. And it is said that he slept on the floor all the time for two years."

"What? No way! This buddy is too bearable! Isn't it something wrong with his body?"

Several junior of the Yu Family discussed in low voice.

The Su Family and the Yu Family has been friends for generations, and each family has the other's daughter-in-law and son-in-law.

So it can be said that the two families know everything about each other and had no secrets

Their voice was low, but Mary still heard it clearly, making her embarrassed. She couldn't help saying to Kris, "It's all your fault, why don't you park your electric bike to another place? You are embarrassing yourself in front of all guests here."

"Oh, I'll park a little farther away next time." Kris answered indifferently.

It was really irritating that Kris was so dandiacal.

He still wore so cheap in such a significant day. Have he no shame?

Instead, Mary had been accustomed to Kris being like this and didn't say anything, just she just took a step forward and asked softly, "Have you got the gift for grandma as I told you?"

"Yep." Kris smiled and took a cylindrical wooden box, which was really antiquated, even the surface paint had been peeled off.

"This is what you get for grandma?" Mary looked at Kris unbelievably. Today is grandma's seventy birthday. She blushed with anxiety, "You gonna give this garbage to grandma?"

"This is not garbage!" Kris gave Mary a glance and said.

"Then what? We are not blind!" Jane couldn't stand anymore and scolded Kris, pointing at his nose.

And at that moment, emcee's voice from the hacienda, "Then let's call the Su's children to celebrate Miss Su's birthday!"

Listening to this, Jane stopped scolding but glared at Kris, taking Mary's hands entering the hacienda.

The Su Family's hacienda at this time was crowded and all guests were already seated.

Miss Su was really pleased, sitting in the main hall with celebratory dress.

"President Li from Nebula Group comes to give regards to Miss Su's birthday!" the emcee roared out celebrating words with microphone.

And then, a middle-aged man who was over forty came, which was Nebula Group's President Tianxing Li. Miss Su was an incredible mentor to him, so he had great respect for Miss Su.

He took over the big box from Secretary, opened it and celebrated, "Miss Su, I wish you have a long and happy life!"

"Wow, what a beautiful vase!"

"This is not a vase simply. This is enamel porcelain, which is used in Qing dynasty and it is a rare antique."

Connoisseurships can recognize the porcelain only by one glance. The price of this antique was at least one million dollars.

It's very kind of you to give me such a valuable gift. Miss Su looked flushed.

" President Li, please have a seat." Miss Su grinned from ear to ear, "

No one didn't know antiques were what Miss Su like best. She was so fond of this porcelain gave by Tianxing Li.

Maybe because Tianxing Li's gift was too costly, the presents after his looked nothing special and cannot arouse people's interests.

The attendants didn't look a little bit more alive until Hai Su came and they stared at him with gleaming eyes.

As the grandson who was beloved most by Miss Su, what gift will he actually give to grandma?

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 21

Dearly loved person

Everyone knew that Hai Su was Miss Su's beloved one.

Hai Su said he would give a great gift to Miss Su long ago, which made all the people look forward to.

Hai Su walked to the center of the hall with a box in his hand and bowed to Miss Su and said, "Grandma, I wish you bounty happiness and longevity of Methuselah."

A plain congratulations without anything special.

But in Miss Su's opinion, that's really pleasant and even the creases were stretched out with smile.

"Wow, look at the box, isn't it a jade box?"

"It really is." All the people exclaimed.

"The box was not so big but was bright and transparent like crystal, which must be burnished by high-end white marble.

That's too luxurious. Even the box was burnished by marble, the contents in the box must be more precious.

All the attendants began to guess what was in the box.

Hai Su was satisfied with the reaction of all people, and that was what he was going for.

He snapped his fingers and said, "Turn off the light!"

Just then, the hall, which was lighted up brightly, suddenly became dark and people in the hall was in an uproar.

Come in, then we got some real magic.

And then he opened the marble box, a streak of light radiated from the box and illuminated the whole hall in a moment.

"My goodness, the ...there is a Luminous Pearl in the box!"

"How much does it cost to get such a huge Luminous Pearl!"

"At least two millions dollars!?"

"Well, my good grandson, I really didn't indulge you in vain." Miss Su was really happy. Such a huge Luminous Pearl was rare, even in the whole Westriver City.

Hai Su was really thoughtful. This Luminous Pearl was kind of an invaluable treasure in ancient times.

What people most like was the cliché that someone was kind to their children and parents. So Hai Su's gift was much applauded by all.

“Poo”

And at that moment, Kris couldn't help laughing, which was conspicuous in applause, and the crowd all looked at him, following the laughter.

“Kris, what are you laughing?” Hai Su pointed at Kris and said.

“Sorry, I can't help it.” Kris tried hard to hold back his laughter, but he burst out next moment, “Sorry...Your Luminous Pearl is a fake...”

Living in the Chen Family, Kris had seen various antique treasures.

A Luminous Pearl about the size of fist was embedded in the Chen Family Hall.

That Luminous Pearl costed the Chen three millions dollars. It was inexpensive but was got by asking many favors of people.

The lights radiated by inartificial Luminous Pearl was soft. Unlike this one, whose light was so dazzling.

This one must be synthetic. You would find some impurities and particles if you look carefully.

If I was quite right, that should be concretionary adhesive.

“You are talking the greatest nonsense!” Hai Su snapped with his stringy neck.

He was panicked. He chose Luminous Pearl as gift because he thought no one can identify it was genuine or fake. Average people didn't know the rare thing.

But today, it was saw through by Kris, making him anxious.

“Kris Chen, stop talking nonsense!” Mary walked to him and pulled his cloth stealthily.

In such a happy day, saying something wrong not only irritate Hai SU, but also make Miss Su unhappy. That would be bad.

“I tell you! I dropped a precious penny on it, and I don’t blame you, a son-in-law who rely on your wife’s family. Today is grandma’s birthday and I don’t want to argue with you.” Hai Su sneered and said, “You said my gift was a fake, then show your gift!”

He was distracting others’ attention. Actually, he had seen the worn box in Kris before.

What good stuff can be out in such a old box? It must be junk.

Kris didn’t say a word, just stifle his laughter.

Jane was so angry that almost faint. This guy was too fool! Today is Miss Su’s seventieth birthday. How dare he talk nonsense in such a important day. He really want to destroy his family?

She can’t stand anymore, walking to Kris and pointing at him, scolded, “If you are going to keep giggling, you get the hell out!”

The mother-in-law got angry, so it was not proper to keep laughing. It was disgraced to be rebuked in such a happy day.

Seeing that Kris stopped. Hai Su felt pity for cannot make him go to hell.

Time really flew and an instant, half an hour passed.

Almost everyone presented their gifts. Average person also cannot afford the gift that were presented later, although those were not so precious, and all were over 200,000.

Besides the Tianxing Li's enamel porcelain and Hai Su's Luminous Pearl, Yu Su's a pair of emerald bracelet was also arresting.

That bracelet looked so pretty on Miss Su's hands. She couldn't be more in love with that and said, "I'll not take it off anymore."

Yu Su could barely contain her joy. As a granddaughter, she was so proud because grandma was so fond of her gift.

Miss Su held Yu Su's hand and said to the crowd, "In this family, Yu is the eldest, the most sensible granddaughter. But what worries me is that she still doesn't have a boyfriend. You all can bring up proposal of marriage if you like her. As long as you own good moral quality and be suitable with my family, I will support you.

"Grandma..." Yu Su blushed.

Most attendants swallowed on looking at such a sublime beauty out of passion. What a pretty girl.

As the eldest granddaughter, Yu Su was definitely admirable in appearance and figure.

But at that time, she sat beside Kris.

It was totally impossible for Yu Su to be at the same table with Kris in ordinary banquet.

Thanks to this birthday feast, whose seats were arranged in accordance with family hierarchy, Kris can have Yu Su on his left hand and Mary on his right hand.

To be honest, it felt real good to seat between two beauties.

Looking at the bracelet on Miss Su's hand, he nodded to himself, "This bracelet is not bad, but it turn out to be made of glasses."

The material was good actually, although was not so pure.

Yu Su heard what Kris said although he didn't speak loudly.

Eh? How did this kept son-in-law know that the bracelet was made of glasses, which made Yu Su curious.

Yu Su and Kris were completely different people.

She said no word with him for two years since he served as a son-in-law by adoption.

Hundreds of people present all didn't descry the material of that bracelet, but he made the point, which made her surprise and asked, "How do you know that?"

"Oh, I happen to know something about jade, so I can see it at a glance." Kris said honestly.

"Oh." Yu Su nodded.

"Hum!" Kris asked, "How much did you spend on that bracelet?"

"700,000!" Yu Su replied.

Kris shook his head and said, "That's too expensive. It is worth 400,000 at most."

"You're kidding me! I bought it from my girlfriend, and she said she didn't make a dollar of revenue!" Yu Su stared at Kris and wanted an answer.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 22

The Light Imperial Jade

Kris Chen thought for a while and said, "In fact, to judge whether a jade is good or bad, you have to see its quality. Take your pair of bracelets for example, it's the Light Imperial Jade, whose transparency is pretty good."

"Yes, as my bestie says, this is the Light imperial Jade." Yu Su nodded and looked at him in surprise, "I didn't expect that you could identify it so well while standing so far away."

"Ha-ha." Kris Chen did not answer but continued, "Light Imperial Jade has a very fine jadeite grain, so it is extremely difficult to see the emerald with naked eyes. The true and top Light Imperial Jade will be translucent in natural sunlight."

"But the bracelet you gave grandma, is obviously not up to this level, it's at most a medium."

Kris said it very professionally and confidently, like an expert who had been in this field for years.

But this man was a loser and a useless son-in-law; how could he know so much knowledge about this field? It made Yu more and more curious!

At that moment, a young man in his early twenties stood out and bowed to the Old Lady, "Grandma, this is my gift. Please take it!"

This young man was the eldest grandson of the Yu Family, Fei Yu, the master of the Yu Family.

When the box was opened, many people present were stunned.

There was neither antique treasure nor fine jewelry in the box, but a single piece of check.

One million - nine hundred and forty thousand - nine thousand - eight hundred and one dollars!

This figure corresponded exactly to the birth date of the Old Lady, August 1st, 1949!

This gift was not only thoughtful but also useful, although it's tacky, who would say no to money?

"Grandma, I still adore Yu, hope you can approve of my marriage with Yu!"

As soon as Fei finished, everyone turned to look at Yu.

Yu did not pay attention at all to what Fei had just said. She was having a good time chatting with Kris.

Seeing his beloved girl flirting other men, Fei felt humiliated, thinking Yu could chat with anyone but this loser; it's really unbearable to him.

"Su Yu, how can you flirt with such a loser!" Fei walked up to Yu and pointed to Kris, and shouted, "I am warning you, stay away from Yu!"

Kris shrugged and said nothing.

Yu stood up and said to the Old Lady, "Grandma, this marriage is too hasty. I still need to think about it."

Yu just couldn't say no directly since there were too many people watching.

Smart as this Fei was, he's too narrow-minded, and his eyesight was too short; he also liked to quibble over little things. He indeed wasn't her type!

The Old Lady was so clever that she understood Yu's meaning immediately. She laughed and said, "Fei, we two families shall talk about it after the banquet!"

"Yes, Grandmother!"

Though he was unwilling, there's nothing he could say, as so many people were watching.

He stared at Kris and really wanted to kick him out of the banquet hall.

The woman that he liked could not be touched by other men. Yu was so proud, scarcely was she seen to talk with other men so actively.

Now seeing her chatting happily with Kris, how could Fei not be angry?

"Mingdong Wei from the Wei Family is coming to congratulate!"
Shouted the man at the door.

Everyone looked subconsciously at the door.

Mingdong Wei was dressed in a suit and tie, with his hair combed backward, he looked very energetic.

He strode over with a long box in his hand.

"Mingdong is coming!" The Old Lady started to smile on seeing Mingdong Wei..

Long before the birthday, Mingdong had released the news that he would present a big present on Old Lady's 70th birthday party and propose to Mary Su formally!

It is said that the big present he had prepared would surely make the Old Lady happy. What was it that made him so confident?

Everyone's curiosity was aroused!

Mingdong walked up to the Old Lady and bowed slightly.

He looked bright in the appearance but he's actually in a desperate situation.

He spent all the money he had on the suit, and it would all depend on his performance tonight!

If he should succeed, not only could he have his beloved woman, but also the great help of the Su Family to regain his wealth!

If he should fail, no, he would never allow himself to fail!

Mingdong took a deep breath, looking at the Old Lady, and said, "Grandma, there's something I have been wanting to tell you for a long time; today is your 70th birthday, let me just tell you what I want to say."

"Grandma, I like Mary. I fell in love with her at first sight! But she married a loser. For two years of the marriage, she has been a laughing stock of the whole Westriver city. She is just a weak woman who needs someone to rely on; she has suffered enough; I feel great pain to see her bear so much! I hope I can be her shoulder to lean on. Now I sincerely ask grandma to marry her to me!"

Mingdong almost shouted out the last a few words!

Wow!!!!

This was too straightforward! It's like rubbing Kris's face on the floor and he was humiliating Kris publicly.

For a time everyone was silent, they were only whispering to each other.

But think about it, as a loser and a useless son-in-law, what face did Kris have? Would he dare to resist when offended?

"I would give everything to the person I like!" Mingdong said emotionally, "Mary said she likes the Heavenly City, so I sold my company and took the cooperation project between me and the Chen Family as collateral to borrow money from the bank. Finally I got the Heavenly City she loves."

What!

No way!

All the people present were stunned and looked at Mary's neck.

The blue sapphire was shining brightly under the lamplight; matched with Mary's beautiful face, Mary looked too noble to be offended.

It's too beautiful. No one could move their eyes away from it.

"Is this the 20-million dollar Heavenly City? It's so beautiful..."

"The name Heaven City is just too common. It has another nice name, Endless Love!"

"Endless Love, what a beautiful name! Oh I am so envious! If anyone can give me a necklace like this, I shall marry him!"

No woman could resist the temptation of such a gift, even such a goddess as Yu whose eyes were full of amazement!

Jane and Changhe were nodding again and again, such son-in-law as Mingdong was exactly what they expect.

God, this Mingdong Wei must be a lunatic! How shameless it was of him to say that he bought the necklace!

The necklace was clearly given to Mary by him, not Mingdong!

He had never seen such a shameless person!

After the sentimental performance, Mingdong bowed to the Old Lady again, "Grandma, I'm very sorry for what I have said. To show my respect, I have prepared a special gift for you!"

With that, Mingdong opened the box in his hand!

What's in this box?

Everyone couldn't help but to crowd around to see what was inside.

Finally, when someone finally saw what the thing was, he could not help exclaiming, "Oh my God, this... this is..."

"What is it?"

The Old Lady also walked to Mingdong with the help of others!

Lying in the box was a painting. Mingdong slowly unfolded the painting and said proudly, "Grandma, this painting is the famous Companions In Spring Mountain by Bohu Tang. I bought it from my friend at a high price. I know you love antiques, and this painting is a little something from me."

What! ?

Companions In Spring Mountain by Bohu Tang?

Liren Zhang and his fellows had just given the painting to him the other day, hadn't they?

Was the painting they had given a fake one?

No, it's impossible; Kris was aware of their temper, they would absolutely never give him a fake painting.

Well, since the original was at the moment in his own hand, then the painting Mingdong was holding could possibly be a...

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 23

An authentic painting

"Oh my god, it's Bohu Tang's painting."

“Really?”

Thanks to Flirting Scholar acted by Stephen Chow, those who don't know much about antique calligraphy and painting know how valuable this painting is.

“Go to get my reading glasses.”

After putting on the reading glasses, the old lady of Su family bent down to look closely. She was afraid that she would miss something.

The painting is so good that the old lady was loath to touch it.

“The painting is authentic!” The old lady said. Her hands shook with emotion.

“Let me have a look!” Hongming Yu, the master of Yu family squeezed in and said. “I don't expect that I can see the painting of Bohu here. Let me tell if it's true or not.” He said excitedly.

After saying that, he began to look at the painting in front of him carefully.

A few moments later, Hongming gave a thumbs-up and praised, “How lucky the old lady is! It's definitely the authentic painting of Bohu.”

After hearing what Hongming said, the old lady laughed loudly. She was very happy.

“I only saw it in Stephen Chow's film before, but now I see the authentic one. What a lucky day!”

“Yes, it's an eye-opener for me!”

After hearing all these compliments, the old lady was greatly elated.

“Good, good, good.” The old lady said. Then she rolled up the painting carefully. “Put away the painting. Be sure to handle it lightly. If it is damaged, I will punish you severely.” The old lady said to the servants.

“Yes.”

The servants nodded immediately. They dared not breathe, for the fear that the air they exhaled might contaminate the roll.

This is the authentic painting of Bohu, which is priceless. If it is damaged, they can’t afford to compensate for it even if they sell themselves.

Mary Su, who stood aside, looked at Mingdong Wei with complex expressions. She was a little moved.

He sold his company and took out a mortgage on the project to buy a necklace for her.

And then, on grandmother’s birthday, he prepared such a big gift. She was a little overwhelmed.

“Look at Kris Chen.” Hai Su suddenly pointed to Kris and said. “Look, he’s got a box in his hand, and he’s got something for grandma, too!” Hai added.

Ha, ha, the box is broken. How he have the nerve to take it out?

Is there is a junk in it?

Ha, ha!

The crowd jeered maliciously at Kris. They all looked forward Kris to making a fool of himself.

There was some awkwardness in Kris's face. He didn't expect that Mingdong is so thick-skinned. How dared he took a fake and said it's an authentic one?

"Kris, why are you standing still? Are you too embarrassed to show your gift?"

"You didn't find that box in the dust heap, did you?"

"Ha, ha, you are telling the truth!"

"Ha, ha, ha..."

They are all short-sighted people. No matter what gift Kris presented, they would laugh at him mercilessly. He'd rather not to show his gift.

"Forget it!" Kris waved his hand and said.

"Forget it? It's impossible." Hai said. "Everyone in Su family gave presents to grandma today. How could you make an exception? Although your wife will be taken away soon, you are still a live-in son-in-law of our family. Why don't you open the box? Maybe you can save the day." Hai added

"Ha, ha, ha!"

People around him laughed loudly.

Mary's face took on a ghastly expression. She was a little angry. She told Kris to buy a decent gift in advance, but he didn't do that. He became the laughingstock of everyone again.

Mary walked over and pulled Kris's arm and whispered to him, "Why are you still standing? Sit down! "

"Are you deaf? Why don't you put the broken box you picked up in the dust heap into the garbage can? You are making a fool of yourself. Just get out of here!" Jane Tang roared angrily at Kris.

"OK."

Kris answered in a low voice and was about to leave with the box.

At that time, Hai jumped forward to stop him. He got hold of the box in Kris's hands suddenly.

"Why throw away the gift you've worked so hard to prepare? Even if you really want to throw it away, you should wait after I see it." Hai said and opened the box excitedly.

It turned out to be a scroll too.

Hai unrolled the scroll roughly. As soon as the scroll was unrolled, the whole hall was silent.

It is the 100 Longevity Figure.

The 100 Longevity Figure, as the name implies, is consists of 100 characters of longevity.

These characters are of different shapes, including seal script, official script, regular script, Wei inscription and so on.

“Ha, ha, there are just a few characters of longevity.”

“No wonder Kris dared not to show it. It is a junk actually.”

Hai enfolded his tummy and laughed until his tears came out. He said to Kris, “Are you desperately poor? Today is grandma’s seventieth birthday, but you just send such a painting of shabby characters. Who are you insulting to?”

“This is not a painting of shabby characters. It’s the 100 Longevity Figure.

“Ha, ha, who are you kidding? Do you think I don’t know anything? The real 100 Longevity Figure is in the museum. You tell me, where did you get it? Did you write it by yourself?” Hai said and wiped the tears of laughter.

“I got it from a friend.” Kris said.

Kris originally wanted to send Spring Mountain Companion of Bohu, which was sent to him by Youfa Zhuo. But it’s not good to send Youfa’s goodwill to other people.

So Kris entrusted Liren Zhang to choose a gift for him.

And Liren gave him the 100 Longevity Figure.

She said the 100 Longevity Figure was given by a famous domestic collectors reluctantly.

It is said that the 100 Longevity Figure was handed down from the Song Dynasty. Although there are no famous person's seal and remarks, its artistic value is priceless.

Everyone knows the 100 Longevity Figure of the Song Dynasty is most precious. Except for big collectors and rubbings, if you want to see the authentic one, you can only go to the museum.

"There is no need to ask your friend to help you, because it's so shabby. Which arch of the bridge is your friend living?" Hai said and tried his best not to laugh.

"My friend doesn't live in the arch of the bridge. She is a businesswoman."

"A businesswoman? Then tell me how much did you give your friend to buy it?" Hai said and burst out laughing.

"I didn't give her money. I just treated her with Shaxian Refection." Kris said.

"What? Shaxian Refection?" Hai paused for a while and then laughed again. "Oh, you are so funny. You should take her to a decent restaurant." Hai said.

All there present burst out laughing.

Kris is really a clown. He made a fool of himself in front of all the guests in the 70th birthday of the old lady.

The old lady put on a stern face and scolded, "What are you doing? It's a misfortune of Su family that you are a son-in-law of Su family. I should discourage Mary from marrying you in every possible way at that time.

You not only destroyed the beloved daughter of Su family, but also defamed the reputation of Su family. Anybody? Throw the shabby painting away!"

"Yes!"

The servants of Su family nodded their heads and threw the painting, together with the box, away.

After seeing the scroll was thrown out, Kris shook his head and went back to his seat.

The old lady was in a good mood. But her good mood disappeared totally after the farce made by Kris

"Let me say something. Thank you all for taking time out of your busy schedule to attend my birthday party. What's more, there are two outstanding young men made marriage propose. I have plans in my mind. And I will give the matter further thought after the birthday dinner." The old lady said.

After saying that, the old lady clapped her hands and said, "You've spent a lot of money for my birthday party and I can't be stingy. I have already prepared good wine and food. Please be seated and have a taste of my carefully prepared dishes."

After the old lady said that, the servants of Su family flooded in.

"Stewed assort meal, Australian lobster, Abalone with two heads of Gang City..."

One dish after another was served to the table. And they are all famous dishes. The price of every dish is not cheap. All the dishes on one table cost at least 100000 dollars.

Just as everybody was surprised at the generosity of Su family, a voice came from the door.

"Xiaorou Xu comes to congratulate on the old lady's birthday!"

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 24 A Family known for its antique collections

"Miss Xu, welcome you." The old lady of the Su Family said.

The Xu Family, as a family known for their antique collection, had a good relationship with the Su Family, which was why the old lady had invited her last time when she had a celebration banquet for Mary.

Mary looked at Xiaorou Xu and smiled. She came at the right time. This time, she could ask Mingdong Wei to buy a "Heavenly City" necklace for her as well.

As soon as Xiaorou entered the door, she attracted the attention of all the men present.

Her slender waist and slender thighs were really charming.

"I'm sorry. There was a traffic jam on the road, so I..." Xiaorou explained as she walked. Suddenly, she stopped before she finished.

"This is?"

Xiaorou looked down at the broken box on the ground and a half-opened painting scroll.

As a person of collecting antiques, she was very knowledgeable about antiques. Her intuition told her that this broken box on the ground and this painting were very unusual.

"Miss Xu, take your seat. You don't need to pay attention to the trash. I'll have someone sweep it away." The Su Family's old lady said with a smile.

"They aren't trash." Xiaorou thought to herself.

If she wasn't mistaken, the box should be made of red sandalwood. From the outside, the box looked worn out, but if one looked it carefully, one would find that the surface of the box was very finely crafted, and the figures on it were carved vividly.

This box was an antique, worth at least hundreds of thousands of dollars.

Because she loved appreciating antiques, she often carried a magnifying glass with her so that she could sometimes need to use it.

"Miss Xu, what are you doing?" The old lady was very confused and said "The things on the ground are trash; they will get your hands dirty."

Xiaorou didn't say anything, but she used a magnifying glass to look at it carefully.

When she saw the openwork relief carving on the surface of the box, she exclaimed that there was a dragon spitting pearl carved in the box's interlayer.

"Fabulous!" She exclaimed in her mind.

The more she looked, the more excited she became, even her breathing quickened.

Suddenly, a seal appeared, causing Xiaorou's heartbeat to slow down by half a beat.

Her forehead actually sweated.

She discovered that it was carved by the Emperor Youjiao Zhu in Ming dynasty.

As we all know, Emperor Youjiao Zhu did not like power and beauty but preferred carpentry, so people in Ming Dynasty even called him "Carpentry Emperor".

This box was actually carved by Youjiao Zhu, which was a priceless treasure.

"Miss. Xu, please take your seat."

At this time, Hai Su came over and said respectfully, "Miss. Xu, the banquet is about to begin."

Xiaorou took a deep breath, put the magnifying glass away, and asked, "Who sent this box?"

"No... No. This stupid box is not a gift." Hai Su shook his head, "Don't misunderstand. Everyone present is a respectable person; no one would give this kind of gift to others."

The Su Family was at least a third-rate family. If they even accepted this kind of gift, then the Su Family would be laughed at by other families.

"You take your seat first. I'm going to throw the trash out." said Hai and he bent down to pick up the box and was about to throw it into the trash can.

"Please wait."

Xiaorou stepped forward and snatched the box over.

She realized that there was actually no one who recognized such a precious thing and even treated it as trash. This box was so precious; the scroll on the ground was even more precious.

Xiaorou bent down to pick up the painting scroll on the ground. She then slowly unfolded it and she was stunned. This was actually the Longevity Painting of Song Dynasty, another priceless treasure.

The box was carved by the emperor of Ming Dynasty, and the scroll was the Song Dynasty's Longevity Painting. Xiaorou thought who had thrown them on the ground. It would definitely be a huge loss if such a precious treasure was broken.

Although Youjiao Zhu loved woodworking, none of them have been passed down to the present day. This box is one of only a few of his masterpieces, and it is also a proof of Emperor Youjiao Zhu's love of woodworking. Its value cannot be measured.

The Longevity Painting handed down from the Song Dynasty is also a treasure. At that time, the nobility and the common people were all proud to have it.

Xiaorou never thought that she would be lucky enough to see the Longevity Painting and the box carved by the carpenter Emperor Youjiao

Zhu. She couldn't help but take pictures of them with her cell phone. Her father would be very happy if he saw the photos of these two treasures.

This box and the painting are supreme treasures to any collector, which can be treated as family heirlooms.

"Miss. Xu, just throw away this box and the broken painting, they've made your hands dirty" Hai said with a flattering smile, "I'm really sorry to let you, an antique expert, appraise such trash."

"Trash?" Xiaorou frowned and said softly, "They aren't trash, they are....."

"This box and this painting are mine." Kris stood up, walked over to Xiaorou and took the box and the painting back.

Today was the old lady's birthday, but no one knew that it was also Kris's birthday.

Kris was mocked for giving a birthday gift to an old lady, and even his gift was thrown out as garbage.

Since they didn't have an eye for treasures, why should he suffer their humiliation? He intended to take back his gift.

"They are yours?" Xiaorou looked at Kris and felt that he looked familiar.

Xiaorou recalled that he was the person who gave her a seat at the Dynasty Hotel last time, the Su family's take-in son-in-law.

"That's right. These two pieces of trash are his." Hai pointed at Kris and shouted, "No one would give trash as a gift to others other than a poor man like him."

"Even if my gift is trash, it's still better than your artificial Luminous Pearl." Kris sneered, "Grandma is so good to you. You send her an artificial synthetic pearl? And your pearl is so glaring; it must have a lot of radioactive chemicals in it."

"You're lying, the pearl is..."

"You can fool others, but you can't fool me." Kris waved his hand and said, "You guys dislike the box and the painting, right? Fine, I'll take it back."

After Kris carefully rolled the scroll, he put it into the box.

Hai's face had gone black with rage and he said, "You smear me. You are jealous that the gift I gave is better than yours. If you're talking nonsense, I'll find someone to beat you up."

"All of you shut up." The Su Family's old lady interrupted Hai and said, "Today is a good day, no fighting."

Hai returned to his seat after spitting towards Kris.

Xiaorou was an honored guest and should be at the VIP table, but she followed Kris and sat next to him.

"Excuse me, may I sit here?" Xiaorou smiled and asked Jane Tang.

"Yes, of course." Jane smiled and said, "Kris, give your seat to Miss Xu."

"No, no, you've misunderstood." Xiaorou smiled awkwardly, "I mean whether I can sit next to him."

Her voice was not loud, but the people at the surrounding tables could hear it very clearly.

Xiaorou wanted to sit next to Kris, a loser.

The other girls stayed away from him, but Xiaorou even asked to sit next to him. Could it be that there were some secrets in between?

Jane was also stunned. The first thing she thought of was that Kris had just offended Xiaorou.

"Miss Xu, he's just a bit silly, please don't be angry with him." Jane said nervously, "Sometimes, he is stupid. If he offends you, please forgive him."

"No, you misunderstood me" Xiaorou smiled slightly, "I just want to talk to him."

When she finished, all these people were very surprised and talked about it.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 25

So Decisive

Fuck, There was nothing to talk to such a rubbish!

All clothes on him were so cheap, which was disgraceful. How could one stay with him.

Jane Tang was stunned! What's the matter?

She hesitated for a moment, subconsciously nodded, stood up and gave up her seat. Then she went mechanically to sit in the back.

At this time, Mary Su couldn't help looking at Kris Chen.

The thought that Kris was useless springs up from inside of Mary, and she considered that to marry with him was the most unlucky thing in her life.

But when Xiaorou Xu asked to sit next to him, she felt an ineffable uncomfortable!

Woman's intuition told Mary that it must be an intrigues that Xiaorou actively sit next to Kris.

At this time, Kris was surrounded by three superb beauties.

Xiaorou, Mary and Yu Su!

All the people present couldn't help glancing at them.

What else could one do? Three women was really beautiful.

Sitting at a table, all of them had their own charm. People could not decided which one was the best. They were pretty nice.

Xiaorou tucked her hair behind ear and asked softly, "Hello, my name is Xiaorou Xu ..."

As soon as the words came to her mouth, she swallowed them. She found that Kris didn't even look at her!

This made Xiaorou a little angry. She actively fronted to start a conversation. The man did not even glance at her. Was she ugly?

That was impossible! Folks in Westriver City definitely knew that girls of Xu family were more beautiful than Xi Shi(an ancient beauty)!

Xiaorou was an obstinate girl. You ignored me, right? Then I was going to talk to you persistently!

She was just about to continue talking to Kris, Mrs. Su went to Mary with a glass of wine.

The old lady came to toast. All the people at this table stopped eating and prepared to pay back.

But, it was not the case.

Mrs. Su waved her hand and said, "keep eating. I have something speak to Mary."

Hearing the words, other people started to eating once again. But this time, all of them slowed down their movements jointly, and with their ears up. They were obviously wondering what the old lady wanted to say.

"Mary, I would like to tell you something." the old lady Said .

"Grandma, say it please!" Mary replied.

Mrs. Su sighed and said: "today is my birthday, and I have no wish but that Su family can develop stronger! Can you promise me to go to Huanyu Group again? If you do it, Huanyu Group will surely give Rui Liu to us for packaging. By then, We Su family will be able to make lots of money! "

"I..."

Mary hesitated!

Grandma said it to her in front of everyone. If she didn't agree, wouldn't she be filial?

But she also remembered that grandma had attributed all the merit of cooperation with Huanyu Group to Hai Su in front of the whole family, which made her unacceptable!

Mary now felt extremely embarrassed in his heart, then she looked at Kris unconsciously!

He had told her that she could not promise grandma to go to Huanyu Group again...

Kris and Mary looked at each other for a moment and Kris shook his head gently!

Sure enough, he still did not let her do it!

If listened to him, and refused in public, which was disgraceful for grandma. Now, it was really difficult for her to make the decision!

"Mom, There is no problem. It's Mary's task. I'm sure she will finish it well." Jane stood out from behind.

"Good!" The old lady smiled.

Seeing that request was about to accept, Kris who was sitting aside suddenly stood up.

"No way."

Refused firmly and such decisively!

"How could you ask for that!" Kris said coldly: "Mary had gone to Huanyu Group to talk about cooperation, and she made it, then all the credit was stolen by Hai! Now, Huanyu Group doesn't recognize Hai, you leave it to my wife again. Is it bullying? "

"You... You bastard..." the old lady pointed to Kris. She was so angry that her hands were shaking.

At this time, the people of Su family looked at Kris as if he was a fool!

What status did he have in Su family? He had already knew it, hadn't he?

An uxorilocal son-in-law who even was a freeloader. How could he speak such boldly?

Saying directly, he was not even as important as a dog of Su family!

"Shit, you are just so rude to grandma. Do you want to die?" Hai roared loudly, jumped out from the side and said. "Who do you think you are? Just a dog of su family. How can you shout at the master? If you do it again, then I will break your mouth?"

As talk finished, Hai rose his fist to smash Kris immediately!

The punch used Hai's all power.

Hai had been overindulged by Mrs. Su since he was a child, which led to Hai's bad temper. When he was a student, he often hanged out with gangs and fought. He was famous for making troubles.

After growing up, being a rich man in business, he also gathered a group of people and met some leaders of the underworld!

"Don't watch it. Kris will be finished today. Get ready to call an ambulance!"

"Alas, it is stupid to irritate Hai, everyone knows that he is most obedient!"

"That's the end of bullshit. No one will help him from being beaten."

Everyone shook their heads. It seemed that the fist could kill a cow.

If it hit Kris, it would kill him half!

Kris's pupils were shrinking. He looked at the coming fist with no expression and stood still!

"Bang!"

The fist hit Kris firmly.

"Are you stupid? Why don't you move?" Mary was so angry and stomped. Why should she take care of this waste? Let him be killed.

"Dear, I'm fine, he did not hurt me." seeing Mary's concern and worry, Kris' heart was warming now.

"Do it harder. You just fight with others like this?" Kris said with scorn, this kind rude way of street fighting would not hurt him any more.

According to the ancestral training of Chen family, their children should always exercise from the age of 6!

When Kris was 6 years old, he began to learn Baji Fist and his teacher who was the 10th generation of Baji Fist!

He was not confident that he could fight against ten men, but two or three strong men couldn't get close to him.

Hai saw that his fist did not make Kris tumble to the ground and he laughed but laughed at him. He felt so shameful, he suddenly roared and lifted a leg to kick Kris.

Kris had been on guard for a long time. When Hai just moved, Kris raised his foot and kicked him on the knee.

"Ah!"

Hai shouted with his knee in his arms!

He felt that as if his foot was no longer his own. It was painful and numb, which made him unable to exert a little strength.

"My foot, my foot is broken, my foot is broken!"

Hai fell to the ground and howled.

What was the matter?

Why did Hai suddenly fall down on the ground and started crying?

All of them are stunned. They didn't even see Chen Yang's movements.

Was this the freeloader Kris? It was unbelievable that he could fight expertly!

"Kris, you dare to fight back. You are dead!" Hai was so painful now that his face turned deformed. At this time, he had only one thought in his mind which was to kill Kris.

He took out his mobile phone and called someone. Yelled at the phone: "brother, please takes two cars of people to Su's house. Remember it's Su's manor. Let brothers take weapons!"

After hanging up the phone, Hai yelled at the frightened men by the side, "Are you blind, come to help me!"

Servants helped him up quickly.

Hai looked at Kris and chomped with his teeth: "Just wait. If I don't kill you today, my name will write in reverse!"

Everyone looked at Kris compassionately. Rather to trifle with everyone, than Hai

Everyone knew that he was the one who would avenge for everything. if annoyed him, you would not have a good life.

It was not relevant to them. They just needed to be indifference onlookers.

"Ha ha..." Kris sneered and didn't pay attention to him. He turned to the old lady. "Grandma, I still think like that. It's too unfair for Mary. You'd better invite someone else to negotiate with Huanyu Group this time!"

"You...Who do you think you are?" The old lady trembled angrily, "How can you decide for Mary! "

Kris said loudly: " Just because I am her husband! "

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 26

Get out of the Su Family

Kris's words caused everyone to be stunned. When they looked at Kris, their look was complicated.

Mary was also stunned on the spot, but her heart couldn't help but tremble. She couldn't believe that he dared to say such words in front of everyone.

"You are telling jokes again? You are her husband?" As if hearing a joke, the Su Family's old lady couldn't help but laugh out, "Now, you ask Mary. If she admits that you are her husband, then I'll not treat her as my granddaughter. If she doesn't admit it, you get out of the Su Family right now."

As soon as the Su Family's old lady finished speaking, everyone's eyes gathered on Mary.

It was a difficult choice for Mary. On one side was her grandmother, and on the other side was her husband.

Which side would she choose?

While everyone was waiting to see what was going on, Jane Tang walked over and directly slapped Kris in the face.

This slap was too sudden. Kris took a few steps backwards, and his face turned red quickly

"The old lady is right. Whatever the hell you are, you're not qualified to make decisions for my daughter." Jane yelled at Kris, "You're just a dog

raised by the Su Family. What right do you have to speak here? You've been married to my daughter for more than two years, but you haven't even touched my daughter's hand. You trash, get out of the Su Family now."

"This loser is probably already terrified. Can he live a life without the Su Family?"

"Just wait, he'll be on his knees apologizing later."

Everyone thought Kris would apologize, but this time they all guessed wrong.

Kris smiled coldly, and his gaze was also cold, making Jane's heart chill a little.

His look was so scary. After more than two years, it was the first time that Jane had seen Kris show such a look. She was even a little scared.

"It's okay you don't think I'm your son-in-law." Kris touched the slapped face and said, "I've been married to your daughter for two years. During these two years, I have worked hard and never made any complaint. Even though I didn't make contributions to the Su Family, I made efforts"

"It's okay if you don't remember my efforts," Kris said loudly, "If you guys think I make you and Mary ashamed in front of others, I'm sorry. Now that you've slapped me in the face, we're even. Didn't you always tell me to get out of your family? OK, I'll go as you wish."

After saying that, Kris headed towards the door without looking back.

This was beyond everyone's expectations. No one had expected that he would dare to say such words.

But before Kris reached the door, Hai suddenly shouted, "You stop. We're not done with our conflict. You can leave Su Family, but you'll have to leave on your knees..."

Before he could finish, he saw several vans parked at the entrance of the Su Family's manor.

Immediately, more than twenty strong men came down from the van, each of them holding baseball bats and metal pipes in their hands.

"Brother Bob." Hai pushed away the maid who was supporting him and limped over towards the strong man who was leading these men.

The strong man nodded, holding an iron rod in his hand and said to Hai "Who bullied you?"

"That's the guy at the door. Break his legs." Hai pointed at Kris in the doorway and yelled.

Then Kris looked back and laughed suddenly.

Bob Sun who was the strong backup Hai had found was the security captain of the Muse Bar. He was also the accepted son of Heqiu Zhao.

Hai's social networks were so extensive that he could even invite Bob Sun. He was known as a ruthless man. Kris was going to be in big trouble this time.

"Kris, run" Mary saw that Kris was in danger and just called out.

Although she had never met Bob Sun, she often heard her friends talk about him. It was said that Bob Sun's was very famous in nightclubs of Westriver City.

He was known for being bold and ruthless, but more importantly, his backer was Heqiu Zhao.

Heqiu Zhao was the owner of the most luxurious bar in Westriver City and also a top big shot.

When Mary looked at Bob with an iron rod in his hand and a vicious look, she was worried that Kris would be caught by him. Even if they didn't kill him, they would beat him half to death.

She was so conflicted. Although she despised Kris, she couldn't help but worry Kris when he was in danger.

"Mary, come back quickly." At that moment, Mingdong Wei pulled Mary and said, "You leave him alone. He deserves to be punished for his nonsense."

"But I..."said Mary.

"Well, don't go there. They may hurt you in a fight." said Mingdong.

"He dared to hurt Hai. He simply doesn't want to live in the world" said Bob.

Hai was very happy. He didn't expect that Bob brought so many people to help him fight.

Bob was a dozen meters away from Kris. Because of the darkness and the relatively low light, he didn't even recognize Kris at the moment.

He rushed towards Kris with an iron rod in his hand.

"Kris, run." Seeing Bob rush over, Mary brought her heart into her mouth. She shook off Mingdong's hand and tried to rush over, but the Su Family stopped her.

Mary quickly closed her eyes, as if she had already seen the image of Kris covered in blood.

But what she didn't expect was that Bob's iron rod stopped only twenty centimeters away from Kris' head.

Kris looked at Bob with a narrow smile. At this instant, Bob's back was drenched in cold sweat.

He couldn't help but swallow hard and let go of his hand holding the iron rod.

Seeing Bob's delay in hitting Kris, Hai was anxious.

"He's the one who bullied me." Hai shouted to Bob, "You beat him up quickly and break his legs."

"Hai, just teach him a lesson, don't hurt his life." Su Family's old lady said.

"Grandmother, don't worry, I know." said Hai. He sneered. Today Kris had beaten himself up in front of everyone. If he didn't retaliate upon Kris, he would have no face in front of his family in the future.

At that moment, Bob turned to Hai and asked, "Is he the one you want to beat up?"

"Yes, it's him" Hai returned loudly.

After Bob saw the person in front of him clearly, he broke into a cold sweat. Hai was making trouble for him. Even his accepted father would have to address the person in front of him as Eldest Young Master. How could he dare to offend such a person?

"I'll ask you again. Is this the man you want me to hit?"

"Yes, it's him" Hai was getting a little impatient with the question, "Break his legs quickly."

"I'll fucking break your legs first." Bob roared, holding an iron rod high in his hand, and rushed towards Hai in long strides.

Hai was stunned. What was going on? What happened to Bob?

Everyone was confused as they watched Bob rush towards Hai. Why did he come over to hit Hai instead of Kris?

One of Hai's legs was already injured, so he couldn't walk fast enough. When he was surprised by the scene in front of him, the thick iron rod was already hitting him.

"Ouch, My leg" Hai fell to the ground with his thighs in his hands and screamed.

Bob's iron rod hit Hai with the right force. Although this rod wouldn't really break his leg, it could make him lie in the hospital for half a month.

After the beating, Bob still felt that it wasn't enough, so he grabbed Hai by the hair and pulled him up from the ground, and then slapped Hai's in the face heavily.

Bob slapped Hai with almost all his strength. At that time, he slapped several of Hai's teeth out and Hai's mouth was bleeding.

"Why did you hit me, shouldn't you have hit him?" Hai was confused, he cried,

"Fuck, do you know who he is? You're making trouble for me by letting me beat him." Bob snarled at Hai.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 27

Sufferings of flesh

"Why is that, Big Brother Bob?" Hai Su felt like weeping but had no tears, one hand holding his leg and the other covering his swollen face.

Yet no one around dared to run up to stop him.

Seeing her grandson beaten black and blue all over, the old lady's heart wrenched and she hurriedly urged several youths of Su family to walk over.

The youths ventured to walk over to Bob Sun, their bodies trembling slightly with fear. With superiority in numbers, they summoned up all their courage to cry out, "Stop...stop it!"

"Damn it! Dare you to call your men?" Bob Sun was in the climax of his exasperation, and with his iron rod raised high, he threatened savagely, "If anyone of you dares to stop me today, I will break one of his hands! If someone is to stop me repeatedly, then I will cripple him!"

As the words were spoken, everyone at the present froze with an increasing fear of Bob Sun.

"You guys, come here! Beat the crap out of him! If you hospitalize him, then I will take all the consequences!" As Bob finished speaking, the men who had been standing behind him rushed over, and began to violently punch and kick Hai Su.

The people around got so frightened by Bob's words, that none of them dared to come over.

With her hands trembling with outrage, the old lady's gaze raked the youths of Su family, none of whom dared to look up at her.

"You bastards! Why do you just stand by and watch your brother being beaten up?"

"Grandma, it's not that we don't want to stop him, but we just can't do that. Bob Sun has warned that if we came over to stop him, he would cripple Hai Su's limbs. You've heard that too, right? And it's better to undergo some sufferings of flesh than to get crippled." said someone in the crowd at that very moment, with many people echoing his words.

"He's right, grandma. Su Hai has been healthy and strong from childhood, and he'll be fine if he endures that pain."

"Grandma, help me!" Hai Su screeched with pain.

"Hai! My cherished grandson! My poor grandson!" Hearing Hai Su screaming for help, the old lady's heart was torn with anxiety and concern. But she dared not walk up to stop, for the fear that Bob Sun would get really provoked and cripple Hai Su.

Bob Sun walked up to Kris Chen, bent his back to him and said obsequiously, "Sir Chen, are you satisfied with what I have done? "

Why is that?!

Were their eyes deceiving them? Bob Sun was obviously treating Kris Chen with awe!

And he tried so hard to flatter Kris, as if he were a dog greeting its master.

That...that couldn't be! When had that wimp become so powerful?

And Mary Su got stunned as well. It was in only a few minutes that her mood shifted from worry to astonishment, which gave her an emotional punch.

Eyes filled with mixed feelings, she looked at Kris narrowly. At that moment, the man before her seemed so strange to her.

Was that man the wimp that she had known before?

Without getting Kris's reply, Bob Sun got so strung up inwardly that he hastened to say, "Sir Chen, please don't be so angry! I really didn't know that it's you! This guy is the one who should be blame for all this, and if you are still pissed, I shall chop him into pieces..."

"Alright, that's enough. Off you go!" Kris impatiently waved Bob away. He was not in his mood then, and after Bob's involvement, he felt even worse.

Not wanting to stay for any moment longer, Kris turned on his heel and left the hall.

I'm dead, I'm so dead this time!

It seems that Sir Chen has really got pissed off this time.

It's all Hai Su's fault! That idiot! Had it not been for him, he wouldn't have come here!

Thinking of the fact that all this trouble had come from Hai Su, Bob Sun experienced a surge of anger, "Beat him up! Kick his fucking ass! Beat the devil out of him!"

His men was previously tired from beating Hai Su hard, but when they heard Bob Sun's irate voice, they used up all their strength to beat Hai Su into tears and screams.

"Big Brother Bob, why do you beat me so hard?" Hai Su was overwhelmed with a sense of grievance, for he had received a savage beating without offending Bob Sun.

"Stop it." Bob Sun snapped before he walked up to Hai Su, who was lying on the floor with his body curling up and his face swollen, and kicked him hard again, "Fuck you! Don't you know who he is?"

"Who can him be then? Isn't him the live-in son-in-law of Su family?" With his hand covering his stomach, Hai Su felt like Bob Sun was kicking the acid out of his stomach.

"A live-in son-in-low?" Bob gave him another kick, "Do you know who Sir Chen really is?"

"How could such a wimpish man have a special identity?"

Bob's words puzzled the members of Su family a lot.

Bob Sun let out a sneer. As he was about to reveal Kris's real identity, it suddenly occurred to him that his foster father had told him that Kris Chen had already left Chen family.

Thus, he had no idea of Kris's current identity!

Bob Sun spat in Hai Su's face as he said, "Whatever, remember not to displease Sir Chen! Should you do that again, I will kill you!"

"Let's leave!"

Bob Sun waved his hand and swaggered out of Su family with a group of his men.

"Hai Su, are you alright?"

Watching as Bob Sun left with his men, youths of Su family crowded around to check on Hai Su's injury.

At that moment, Hai Su's face was as swollen as that of a pig, and he was not as good-looking as before.

The birthday feast of the old lady was almost ruined up by that incident, but Su family didn't suffer a big loss because they had received many valuable gifts. What really bothered them was that Bob Sun had dishonored them a lot.

"Just forget it. Call the doctor in to examine Hai's wounds." the old lady instructed the servants.

As two servants went over to hold up Hai Su, the old lady said to all the guests apologetically, "Sorry to make myself a joke, everybody! Please take your seats and the feast will begin soon."

At that moment, the gate of the manor opened all of a sudden, and a Rolls-Royce stretch limousine came in with four Bentley following it.

Then the receptionist said aloud, "The boss of Dynasty Hotel, Youming Zhou, has come to offer his congratulations on Old Mrs. Su's birthday!"

As he said it, the deputy driver's door of Rolls-Royce stretch limousine opened, and a middle-aged man in a Tang-style suit got out, one of his hand holding a pair of antique walnuts.

The man, was Youming Zhou!

"The old lady of Su family is really at the upper class! She has even invited the boss of Dynasty Hotel, Chairman Zhou! "

"So it is. I have never imagined that Su family has a close relationship with Chairman Zhou! How surprising!"

All the guests were whispering back and forth, for the man coming in was Youming Zhou, one of the most powerful figures in Westriver City.

With an asset worth about billions of dollars, Chairman Zhou had never attended someone's birthday feast before. Yet that day, he turned up at the birthday feast of the old lady of Su family, which was simply amazing.

"Chairman Zhou, what makes you to pay the visit?"

The old lady was stunned. What is that? She hadn't invited him!

Certainly, it was not that she didn't want to invite him, but she wasn't qualified to do so. Therefore, she hadn't expected that Youming Zhou would come to her birthday feast without being invited.

"Old Mrs. Su, may I please ask, is Sir Chen here?" Youming Zhou came over to her, with a dozen of huge men in black suit following him.

"Sir Chen?" the old lady shook her head before she turned to the others in the hall, "I haven't heard of this person, do you know him?"

All the members of Su family looked dazed and confused, wondering if there was someone called 'Sir Chen' among the guests invited that day.

Kris was the only one present whose first name was 'Chen', but he, a wimpish man, couldn't be the person that had been mentioned by Youming Zhou.

"Excuse me, is Sir Chen here?" Not getting any response, Youming Zhou asked again.

Everyone shook his head in response.

He's not here?

A clueless look appeared on Youming Zhou's face.

That couldn't be. He had sent one of his men to make certain that Sir Chen had been staying at Su family.

The day was Sir Chen's birthday, and he came specifically to send his gift.

And the way that Su family's villa was decorated did imply that there was certainly someone celebrating his birthday.

Youming Zhou shook his head before he took out a nicely wrapped box and said, "Since Sir Chen is not here, I shall leave now. This is my birthday present for him, and do remember to hand it to him when he's back!"

As he was done, Youming Zhou put down the gift and left the hall with a group of men following him.

Everyone at the present got completely confused, for Youming Zhou had paid such a swift visit. And it was at that very moment that the old lady hurriedly spoke, "Would you please stay, Chairman Zhou? Though we don't know anyone who is called 'Sir Chen', it must have been a bother for you to cover much distance to send this gift. If you don't mind it, shall we invite you to dine with us?"

"Thanks for your offer, madam. But I have some affairs to look after, and maybe we'll dine together next time." Youming Zhou made off without a backward glance, leaving them looking at each other in confusion.

The moment he had left, everyone at the present gathered around to study the box.

As the saying goes — a big tree is a good shelter. Youming Zhou was such a well-known figure in Westriver City, that everyone wanted to know what his present was.

Though puzzled, the old lady smiled as she gestured for the servants to unwrap that present.

The instant the servants opened the box, everyone at the present held his breath, and there was a surreal stillness filling the hall.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 28

Luminous Pearl

There...There was a Luminous Pearl in this box!

But this pearl seemed to be different from the one Hai Su sent.

However, they could not say specifically where lay the difference between the two pearls. So someone said: "Old lady, I think this Luminous Pearl is different from the one Hai gave you, what if it is a fake one? How about taking out the one Hai gave you and comparing it with this one?"

"Yes, we can also have a reference if we want to buy a Luminous Pearl later as well."

Hearing the words of the people, the old lady of the Su family nodded, and indicated her servant to bring the Luminous Pearl that Hai sent here.

Everyone could see the difference now that the two Luminous Pearls were put together.

The light of one pearl was dim in the lamplight, while the light of the other one was very soft, as gentle as moonlight.

Now everyone was dumbstruck!

Wasn't Hai's pearl very bright? Why didn't it shine any more when the light was turned on? Or was it because the light in the hall was too strong for people to see the light of the pearl?

"Hurry up, turn off the lights!" The old lady said.

Now everyone could really see the difference between the two Luminous Pearls after the light was turned off!

The pearl sent by Hai flickered and the light of it immediately went out just after a second, as if it was out of power!

On the contrary, Youming's Luminous Pearl was still emitting its soft light.

"Oh my god, the Luminous Pearl sent by Hai was indeed a fake one, it should stop shining now!"

The old lady of the Su family became embarrassed at once, she took a look at Hai who was applying medicine beside, feeling extremely disappointed about his being good for nothing. As her favourite grandson, he should send her a fake one as her gift on her 70th birthday!

Hai guiltily lowered his head, not daring to see his grandma.

When he was about to leave in disgrace, the emcee at the door pronounced: "The boss of the Guobang Real Estate Company, Guobang Liu came to celebrate the old lady's birthday!"

There was a hubbub immediately!

Everyone started to discuss about it loudly!

What was going on? First Youming came to celebrate her birthday, and now even Guobang came here. What kind of great position did the old lady had on earth since even Guobang was present now!

As the top real estate developer in Westriver City, Guobang had great wealth with the soaring house prices.

The old lady froze again.

She had a reason to explain about the presence of Youming because they had met once in the Dynasty Hotel.

But she really didn't know Guobang at all!

Guobang got off from the Extended version of Lincoln car, and strode to the manor, being surrounded by a group of people who dressed in black.

"Excuse me, is Mr.Chen here?"

The resonant voice of him rang through the hall.

What?

He also came here for Mr. Chen? Who on earth was this Mr. Chen?

"Sorry, Mr.Liu, there is no such person whose surname is Chen!" The old lady could not sit still anymore, she stood up and said to the people: "Is there anyone whose surname is Chen? Please stand out. Please forgive me for my poor hospitality, and now let me give you a toast to apologize for my mistake!"

It was very quiet!

No one stood out!

As everyone was very quiet, Ming Su could not help saying: "What if the person he talked about is Kris Chen? Since he's the only person whose surname is Chen..."

"Haha, don't be ridiculous!"

"How could it be that loser!"

Everyone was amused by Ming's words.

That Mr.Chen called by Guobang was definitely someone who was extremely rich and noble, how could it be Kris, the son-in-law of the Su family who was totally a loser!

Guobang did not understand why the people around him were all laughing, and he was a little disappointed since he didn't see Kris.

Guobang put down the present and said: " This is your birthday present, I'll put it here. Now I'm leaving since I still have something to do!"

The old lady stood up and said: "Wait a minute, Mr.Liu, what about doing me the favour to have a meal together..."

"No, maybe next time." Guobang waved his hand and turned to leave with a group of people.

After Guobang left, his present box was opened at once.

This time, everyone was completely shocked!

There was a card and a property ownership certificate in the box.

It was written on the card: "On your birthday today, I wish you a promising prospect and a bright future. Here's your birthday present: Villa 168 of the Southwest Villa."

That was really too much.

He sent a villa as the birthday present!

This was one of the high-end villas invested by Guobang Real Estate Company, among which these three villas, No.88, No.168 and No.188,

were the most expensive ones, and they costed at least 20 million dollars.

And the villa No.168 was the most expensive one of the three villas, it was located in the center of the villa group, not only with a swimming pool, but also with a back garden, a gym, a sauna room, a karaoke room, and even a small cinema!

Now Guobang should send a villa as the old lady's birthday gift, he was really too extravagant!

Everyone's face showed an envious expression, except one, who was not envious at all, that person was Mary Su.

She hated that loser, but when he really left, she couldn't help thinking about him.

She was thinking of everything about them in the past two years.

She couldn't help taking out her phone and sending him a text message: "Where are you?"

Soon, Kris sent back her a message: "I'm packing up at home, and then I'll move away."

He said that he would move away.

Mary should feel very uncomfortable after seeing his words, without knowing why.

Wouldn't it be better for him to go since he was just a loser?

Why did she feel sad about his leaving?

Mary bit his lips tightly and was very anxious, she sent back him a message: "Wait for me, I'm going home now!"

Were you leaving? All right, I would watch you go in person.

After all, we had been married for more than two years, now I would send you off just as the final farewell.

"Mom, I'm leaving now." Mary said to Jane and walked out of the manor.

Everyone was still shocked at Guobang's present and no one noticed that Mary had left.

Except Mingdong Wei, he followed Mary immediately after seeing her leave.

In a while, Mary came to the door of her house, after she stopped and got out of the car, she saw Mingdong running to her.

"Mary, why did you leave suddenly?" Mingdong asked her anxiously: "Come back with me now, when the banquet is over, grandma will agree to our marriage!"

"You go back first!" Mary headed home without turning back.

"Mary." Mingdong grabbed Mary's wrist and asked her at once: "Are you going to go back for that loser? What's so good about him on earth? He's already gone. Why do you still come to him now?"

Mingdong was very anxious, because he was very clear that the Companions In Spring Mountain of Bohu Tang that he sent was just a fake one. And after the banquet, the old lady of the Su family would

definitely find a professional appraiser to authenticate it, by that time he would have great trouble.

For Mindong, if he could make it to stage a comeback totally depended on if he could marry Mary!

Mingdong felt his pocket of his pants in which he put a bag of psychedelic drug. The drug could melt into water and it was so strong that people would feel weak all over at once even after taking a whiff.

"Let go of me!" Mary said calmly: "Mingdong, I know you are good to me, but I have to see him for the last time."

"That's impossible!" Mingdong shouted: "If we get back late, we won't hear of grandma's approval of our marriage!"

As they argued, a car pulled up and Jane stepped out of the car in high heels.

"Mingdong, Mary, what are you doing here?" Jane was very anxious and said: "Come back now, soon grandma will announce your marriage."

"I want to see Kris for the last time. Now that I said I would not go back, then I will definitely not go back!" Mary obstinately said.

Since none of them compromised, the three people were in a stalemate and Mingdong had already been very impatient.

He touched the bag of the psychedelic drug in his pocket, looking at Jane and Mary, and sneered.

"Auntie, you can persuade Mary here first, I will buy you some water."

Mingdong smiled and walked to the neighborhood market to buy two bottles of water, then he secretly put the psychedelic drug into the water.

Since Jane continued to persuade Mary earnestly and Mary still didn't listen to her, they became very tired after the argument, and the water Mingdong bought was very necessary for them to quench their thirst.

After drinking the water, Jane said: "Mingdong is so good to you. I'm very satisfied with such a considerate son-in-law. Mary, you'd better go home with him now, and grandma will announce your marriage..."

Before Jane finished speaking, she felt weak all over her body, as if she had no strength left to stand still.

The same went with Mary, and the bottle of the water fell straight to the ground after her hand shook!

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 29

Shut up

In Mingdong Wei's house, Jane Tang had woken up.

She looked at Mingdong in despair; she never expected that her ideal future son-in-law would do such thing.

At this time, she and Mary's hands were tied tightly and she couldn't untie the rope that bound her.

"Help, is anyone here?" Jane cried, "Please help us."

Mingdong put his hand over his mouth and made a motion to tell her shut up. He smiled evilly and said, "Stop screaming, no one will hear you

even if you keep screaming. My doors and windows can be soundproofed."

Jane's heart was filled with remorse. Why hadn't she seen through this despicable man before? Clenching her hands tightly, she said, "You've got to let us go. It's against the law for you to do that. You still have a good future, so don't ruin your future."

"You just shut up." Mingdong walked over, grabbed Jane by the hair and roared, "Ruin my future? I tell you, my future has been ruined. I've had a hard time making something of myself after I've been in the business for decades, but I never expected that Chen Family has just kicked me out of the company and ruined my ten years of hard work."

"What did you say? You got kicked out of the Chen Family?" Mary said, "Didn't you sell the company so you could buy me the 'Heavenly City' necklace?"

"What a laugh."

Mingdong covered his stomach and laughed, "You're so naive. You believe this kind of crap? I'm only worth \$20 million, why should I buy you a \$100 million necklace? Aren't you being childish?"

"I thought you said you used the project with the Chen family."

"That's a lie." Mingdong said, "In fact, the loan contract was a loan I made to the bank two years ago. The contract for the Chen Family's project is actually a termination contract between the Chen Family and me. You're so stupid. I only have twenty million assets, why should the bank lend me one hundred million?"

"I didn't expect that you'd be so stupid." Mingdong sneered, "You're pretty and sexy, but you don't have to think so highly of yourself. Let me tell you the truth. I didn't give you that necklace. The funny thing is you don't even know who sent it to you. I'm sure you have quite a few boyfriends. I didn't realize you are a bitch too. I was so blind to think of you as a pure goddess."

"You're talking nonsense."

Mary almost cried because of anger. If she hadn't been tied up, she would have stood up and slapped Mingdong several times.

He laughed and pulled out a cigarette, lighting it and taking a deep drag, "It's useless to say anything now. Don't worry; I'll caress you both properly."

"Mingdong Wei, why did you do such a thing?" Jane could never have imagined Mingdong would become like this.

"You asked me why?" Mingdong asked rhetorically, and then he said to himself, "I have lost everything. The Chen Family kicked me out and the project was terminated. I also want to ask why. Why is the Chen Family doing this to me?"

Without waiting for them to speak, Mingdong continued, "I went to ask Chen Family why he fired me and they told me that it was because I had messed with someone. What's more ridiculous is that I still don't know who I've messed with. I'm hopeless, and I'll never be able to turn my life around. So I'm going to fulfill my old wish."

After saying that, Mingdong turned back fiercely to look at Mary and said with greedy look, "Mary, I've liked you for so many years. Today, I can finally have you."

Mary shook her head desperately and Jane begged Mingdong to let Mary go, but he didn't listen to her. .

Just as they were desperate, there was a loud knock on the door.

Mingdong was shocked. When he came to himself, he looked fiercely at the two, "If you two dare to make sound, I will get you guys killed."

After he threatened the two women, he then slowly walked to the door and asked, "Who's knocking?"

"Hello, SF-Express. The candles you bought have arrived." A voice came from outside the door.

Mingdong let out a sigh of relief; it turned out to be the delivery man. He had indeed bought some candles online. Originally, he was thinking of inviting Mary to the house for a candlelight dinner after the Su Family's old lady agreed to their marriage. But now there were no need.

"Leave it in front of the room," said Mingdong.

"I'm sorry sir. Our goods must be delivered to the customer before we leave, and the list still needs your signature."

"Damn, that's fucking long-winded." Mingdong cursed.

And then Jane looked anxiousl at Mary and whispered, "Do something."

Mary understood her mother's meaning. If they didn't take advantage of this gap to figure out what to do, they would be in trouble when Mingdong returned.

The mescaline was strong enough that they were still powerless even though so much time had passed.

It took a lot of effort for her to take out the phone from her pants pocket. She was going to call Kris.

Jane saw Mary texting Kris. She did not dare to speak loudly, but lowered her voice and said, "Call the police quickly. What's the use of calling Kris ? Call the police now."

Mary quickly called the police. After the call went through, Mary did not dare to speak. She knocked the phone screen nine times, corresponding to the international emergency distress signal SOS, and then she quickly hung up the phone.

She didn't dare to spend too long on the alarm call. If Mingdong found out, their situation would be even worse.

She believed that the distress calls would be discovered by the polices of Westriver City.

After Mingdong signed for the delivery, he placed the candle on the table and then lit them.

Looking at beautiful Mary and her mother, Jane, he could no longer control his desire.

At the same time, the birthday banquet was still in progress in Su Family's manor. The master of ceremonies at the entrance said, "The owner of the Liren Group, Liren Zhang, comes to the birthday banquet."

Liren Zhang was another big shot, and she was also a famous beauty in Westriver City.

This time, the entire villa was shocked. Although Youming Zhou and Guobang Liu were famous, they were probably not able to compare with Liren Zhang.

The current Liren Group was very famous throughout the country, and its products not only sold well at home, but even had a small reputation abroad.

Once the latest Tianzi series of cosmetics were launched, it became popular in the country. Their company's products were hard to buy now.

"The Su Family's old lady even knew Miss. Zhang; it seemed that she had a wide social network." said one man.

Now, the crowd looked at the beautiful Liren Zhang standing in the doorway in surprise.

She was wearing light makeup and five or six strong men were following behind her. She twisted her buttocks and walked over with high heels.

She was very charming and her aura was strong. Her pretty face and the exquisite figure attracted the attention of the men present.

"Excuse me, is Master Chen here?" asked she.

Liren Zhang stopped and the strong man behind her placed the gift on the ground.

The gift was actually a pure gold statue. It needed a few strong men to carry the pure gold statue, so it should be very heavy.

The people there were all amazed. Youguang Zhou was the first to give his gifts of Luminous Pearl, and then it was a villa worth ten million

dollars that Guobang Liu gave. Now Liren Zhang gave her gift of a pure gold statue.

Who the hell was this Master Chen? He was able to get so many famous business men to give gifts to the Su Family.

The Su Family's old lady was also flattered; she did not expect Liren Zhang to give her a gift.

After the women present saw Liren Zhang, they hurriedly walked up to her. They all wanted to buy the Tianzi series of cosmetics from Liren Zhang.

"Miss. Zhang, do you still have stock of your company's Tianzi series of cosmetics? Can I have a set?"

"Miss. Zhang, I'm willing to pay double the price for the Tianzi series."

"I'm willing to pay three times the price..."

The price of the Tianzi series of cosmetics in the black market was already five times the market price. They paid more than three times the market price for the Tianzi series cosmetics, and then they would benefit from price difference in the black market.

Liren Zhang had no time to pay attention to them. She looked around but didn't see Kris's and she was a little disappointed.

However, she learned from Youguang Zhou and the others that Kris was at Su Family. She presumed that Kris, Eldest Young Master, had a good relationship with Su Family.

After thinking a while, Liren Zhang said, "Since you are all friends of the Young Master, you are also my friends. The Tianzi series of cosmetics are out of stock now. But it's not a problem for our company to produce a few more sets."

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 30

Dreaming

"Are you serious?"

"We're not dreaming? I'm about to own the Tianzi series of cosmetics."

The women who surrounded Liren Zhang were excited. The CEO of the Liren Group had promised to give them a set of Tianzi series cosmetics. They felt very proud of having this opportunity.

What they didn't know was that if it wasn't for Kris's sake, it would be impossible for Liren Zhang to promise to give them cosmetics.

"You tell Master Chen how many sets of Tianzi cosmetics you need. Then Master Chen will tell me. My company has some urgent business, so I'll leave first. I'll leave the gifts here." said Liren Zhang

"Miss Zhang, who is Master Chen?" said a girl.

A few girls were about to ask Liren Zhang who Master Chen was, but Liren Zhang had already walked out the door.

If they didn't find this mysterious Master Chen, how were they going to get the Tianzi cosmetics? For a while, the several girls were very anxious.

At this time, Hongming Yu, the head of Yu Family, stepped forward. He walked up to the old lady of the Su Family and said, "I am very impressed that you have such a wide social network. My company has a promising project recently, and I want to cooperate with your family."

Hongming Yu was a very shrewd person.

At the Su Family's birthday banquet, he saw that the old lady could invite such famous people like Youguang Zhou, Guobang Liu, and Liren Zhang. And all of them treated the old lady respectfully, which shocked him.

He was confident that working with such a well-connected person, he would definitely make a great profit.

"Mr. Yu, your proposal is very good. However, that's exactly what I have in mind." At this time, a paunchy middle-aged man also came out. This person was Hao Zheng, the owner of the Haosheng Group.

"My company also has a project that I want to cooperate with your Su Family." Hao Zheng said smilingly, "I don't know if you are interested."

With the three famous bosses coming to congratulate the old lady's birthday, many of the businessmen present wanted to cooperate with the Su Family.

This Su Family had suddenly become a partner that everyone was eager to work with, and also some people were planning to work with the Su Family.

Sure enough, after Hao Zheng finished speaking, others also said that they wanted to cooperate with the Su Family.

The people of Su Family all smiled. They didn't expect that their family's luck came so quickly.

Back in the past, when the Su Family's people sought to partner with other companies, no one was willing to work with them even if they begged them.

Now so many companies were eager to work with Su Family. It seemed that the Su Family finally had a chance to grow.

At this time, Changhe Su stepped forward.

"Changhe, what's wrong?" The Su Family's old lady was confused,

The old lady didn't know why her son came forward at this time. She used to love Changhe Su very much. Ever since Mary and Kris got married, she started to snub Changhe Su.

Changhe respectfully said to his mother, the old lady, "Mom, I've been staying abroad before. This time, I returned home to celebrate your birthday and also have a project that can make a lot of money."

"What kind of project? Tell me about this." The Su Family's old lady raised her eyebrows, seemingly very interested.

The Su Family's members had long heard that Changhe had made a lot of money abroad. This time he came back and gave Jane Tang and Mary two large cheques, and they were in US dollars, which made the other people of Su Family very jealous.

These business men saw that Changhe was doing so well abroad, and they were eager to know what his projects were. They all thought of being able to join in his cooperation with the Su Family.

Changhe laughed and said, "Mom, I have a business partner overseas. His name is Jack. He's a Wall Street investor. Just give him the money and the money will double in a month."

What? Was he kidding? The money could double in a month. It was an obvious lie.

Those present were all shrewd characters. When they heard Changhe's words, they sneered at him.

Changhe didn't care, took out his cell phone and showed the transaction. He smiled and said, "I'll show you guys."

Everyone was unconcerned, but couldn't resist curiosity, so they gathered around. When they looked at his cell phone, everyone was stunned.

The phone's transaction records showed that for the past six months, Changhe had invested ten million into it every month and earned twenty million the following month

"You guys have seen it. Believe it or not depending on you." said Changhe and then he put the phone back into his pocket. He said to the Su Family's old lady, "This time I returned to China mainly because of three things. First, celebrate you a birthday. Second, let Mary divorce Kris. Third, it is this project I am talking about. Jack is a famous investor of Wall Street and is absolutely reliable. I'm willing to take my life to guarantee it."

"Your life? Are you joking?"

"Is this Jack really so powerful?"

"It's interesting. It seems to be quite reliable."

The Su Family's crowd was discussing. Changhe's reputation in the Su Family had always been good, and he was also quite honest. Just now, everyone had looked at his transaction records, and every transfer was clear.

The Su Family's old lady frowned and pondered for a moment before speaking, "Changhe, if what you say is true. Then we can try this project. However, our Su family only has three or four hundred million dollars of capital. We'll invest fifty million to try it out first."

"Mom, Mr. Jack will retire soon. He is a master in the investment world. He was simply not willing to take over tens of millions of dollars." Changhe said with a bitter face, "I begged Jack for a long time before returning to China, and only then was he willing to take me on this project with him. But the premise is that I have to be able to have four hundred million dollars, or he isn't interested in operating it at all."

"Fifty million is still too little for him. This Jack is really arrogant."

"He isn't willing to operate it if the money is less than 400 million?"

"What does that mean? It shows that Jack is a real investor. The capable investors are not willing to operate with less money."

The people present were talking. After hearing their words, Su family's members were eager to give it a try.

Of course, there were some who were for it and some who were against it. After all, it was a big risk to invest all of the family's funds into this project.

"Grandma, I object!" Yu Su stepped forward and said, "This is obviously a scam, you can't put family's funds in this project."

"What do you mean?" Changhe stood up fiercely and glared at her, "You mean that I came back from abroad to cheat my family out of money, right? Are you despising me?"

"You are my uncle, and I respect you, but I know that people can't make money out of it."

"You..." Changhe was about to retort, but he was interrupted by the Su Family's old lady.

"Stop arguing, we're family. You are arguing in front of the guests, isn't that making the guests see our Su Family's joke?" The Su Family's old lady was unhappy now, and then she looked at Hai Su, who was already well medicated on one side: "Hai, what do you think of this matter?"

Even though he had sent a fake Luminous Pearl to the old lady, the old lady still valued him very much.

Hai had thought that the old lady no longer valued him, but he didn't expect that she would also ask his opinions when she came across something.

He smiled and he was glad he was in an unassailable position in Su Family.

He thought to himself, "The money can double in a month. Does he think we're stupid? He must be lying."

Smart persons could tell that it was a scam. But grandmother was too old to see that it was a scam.

Although Hai was a bit of a dude, he's not stupid. He should be supposed to persuade grandmother not to listen to Changhe's bullshit, but he wouldn't do so.

But now he hated Kris. This Changhe was his father-in-law, so he hated Changhe too.

"Grandmother, I think we can have a try." Hai laughed coldly in his heart, but he said it calmly.

This money invested in it would definitely not even be able to collect back the principal. When the family would go bankrupt, Changhe would become the most hated person in the Su Family.

Not only would his reputation be ruined, but also he would then be kicked out of the family and even removed from the genealogy.

He seemed to have seen Changhe's tragic end, and this was the only way he could let go of his hatred.

"Hai, are you crazy?" Yu Su looked at him angrily, "You asked grandma to invest it?"

"Okay, stop it." The Su Family's old lady waved her hand and interrupted Yu Su, "I've decided to do as what Hai said. All of the family's money will be invested into this project."

All the people present were surprised.

The old lady really agreed to invest all the family's money into the project.

Those who held opposing views were suddenly very worried. They knew that this was obviously a scam and the family was going to have a big problem in a month.

But the Su Family's old lady had already made up her mind, so it was useless for them to say anything more.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 31

The group leader

Hai Su was going to ruin Su family!

It was his grandmother who spoiled him too much and she made such an important decision with just one word!

When Su family's old lady announced the investment of money, Changhe Su was in great excitement.

In the end, with the assistance of Su family's elders who managed their finances, all of Su family's 400-million-dollar family funds were transferred into his personal account.

...

Tianhai residential area, Westriver City

Many police cars were parked at the entrance. Dozens of heavily armed policemen surrounded Mingdong Wei's house!

Mingdong's house was on the first floor, so it was easy to form an encirclement.

The one leading the group was a female police officer and her uniform was tight, showing a good figure.

“Madam Lan, what’s the next step?” A police officer walked over and asked in a low voice.

Police Department of Westriver City had just received a 911 call, and there were three long, three short and three long noises, clearly a signal asking for help.

The police officer who answered the phone at the time locked on to the number and used Skynet to find out information about the owner of the number.

The owner of this number was Mary Su, 24 years old, owning a company named Weimiao.

Lan Yu was the head of the criminal investigation of Westriver City and she had to personally deal with such case.

“Set the cordon and tell the residents not to watch, in case the criminals to harm innocent people with weapon!” Lan said, “Also investigate if there are any other family members of Mary, and if there are, contact them!”

“Yes, Madam!” The police officer nodded and did as instructed.

Inside the room, Mingdong took out his phone.

He had already thought that he would record the whole process later, and when the time came, he could threaten Mary and Jane Tang with the video if they didn’t listen to him.

As soon as he turned on his phone, it showed low battery and was about to turn off.

Fuck, why now?

Mingdong scolded the bad luck, but he still charged the phone for a while.

Right at this time, a woman's voice could be heard from outside!

"You're surrounded. Release the hostages for leniency!"

This frightened Mingdong to death.

He trembled to the door and looked out through the peephole. This really scared him.

Dozens of cops outside surrounded his house.

"Fuck you, bitches!" Mingdong was in fright and he looked towards the two, finding the cell phone that was hidden behind Mary.

He was so careless that he hadn't even taken away their cell phones!

It's too late to say anything now. If he got caught, he would be sentenced to a life imprisonment!

He was so young that he definitely didn't want to go to jail!

In for a penny, in for a pound. He went to the kitchen to get a fruit knife, putting it around Mary's neck, and yelled at her, "Fuck you, bitch. I want you to die with me."

Then he shouted at the outside, "Listen! Leave, or I'll kill her!"

At this time, a police officer, who was observing Mingdong through his house window, ran to Lan, "Madam, he seems to be very excited and he have already put a knife around the hostage's neck. What are we going to do now?"

Lan didn't say anything, but ponder. There were a lot of trees, which made it very difficult for the snipers to lock down.

Secondly, it was now at night, but there were more and more people coming to watch. Being watched by so many people, she was under a lot of pressure!

When Lan was anxious, a voice suddenly came out from the crowd.

"Mingdong, let them go. I'll go in and be your hostage!"

The crowd followed the sound, seeing a young man riding an electric vehicle.

Everyone was stunned. This young man was so brave, for he dared to risk his life.

"Nonsense!" Lan glanced at this young man and quickly realized that he should be their family, "You are the hostage's family, aren't you? It's our duty to rescue the hostages, so you just..."

"Mingdong, do you hear me?"

However, Kris Chen directly ignored Lan and kept saying, "What the hell? Kidnap two women?"

Inside, Mary heard that familiar voice, moved, realizing he was running a risk.

"Kris, don't come in. He has a knife in his hand!"

"Mary, what are you doing?" Jane raged, "Why don't you let him in? Then we can be free."

"Mom... We can't do this. He may die for it." Mary laughed wryly.

"Die for it?" Jane said coldly, "He has been as a family member for two years. If he has a conscience, he should save us!"

Mingdong laughed, looking at Jane. This woman was really selfish. For her own safety, she could give such a shameless reason.

He should really blame for himself.

One for two? Impossible!

"Mingdong, why be a pussy?" Mingdong walked to the window and shouted through the glass, "You like my wife, but she doesn't like you. You can't force her to have some feelings for you, so you quickly release them, and I'll go in to be your hostage."

"Shut the fuck up!"

Mingdong was enraged by Kris's words. Why could this trash get his goddess while he couldn't?

It was like a thorn in his heart and he felt like he was a real loser, for he couldn't win a trash.

"I'm trash?" Kris laughed and said, "Mingdong, who's the trash now? Who is the one that has nothing to lose? Even the company has bankrupted?"

"Fuck! Shut up!" Mingdong's eyes were red with rage, very frightening!

Mary looked at Kris through the window, moved.

How could she not see that he was provoking Mingdong so that he could get them out?

As Kris thought, Mingdong was thoroughly enraged, so he yelled, "Didn't you want to come in for hostages? Come on. When the knife is at your neck, you'll have to do whatever I tell you to do!"

"Open the fucking door!"

"I will!" Mingdong was overwhelmed by anger. He held Mary in front of him so that she could block his way. He moved to the door step by step and opened the door.

Inside the cordon, Lan couldn't help but take a second look at Kris.

This man was really courageous, actually willing to risk his own life to save his wife. The plot that used to be only found in novels and TV would actually happen today.

"Madam Lan, what should we do now?" The police officer next to her asked.

"Ask for more officers from the station. Disperse the crowd and get a negotiator. Make sure the hostages won't get hurt!" Lan said, "Also, you

first stop Kris. Don't let him go in. Now the suspect was angry and I'm afraid that Kris may get hurt!"

"Yes, Madam!" The police officer nodded.

As Lan instructed, the crowd was dispersed by some officers, but in a short time, a group of people came back again.

The people coming were Su family members!

Shortly after Changhe received the money, he received a call from the police and was informed that his wife and daughter had been kidnapped. After he reported to Su family's old lady, the old lady rushed to the scene with Su family members, not even caring about the birthday banquet.

They stood outside the cordon, seeing Mingdong put a knife on Mary's neck, in great shock.

Su family's old lady couldn't figure it out—why the kidnapper was Mingdong?

"Officer, what's going on? We know the kidnapper inside. He's my future grandson-in-law, how could he do such thing? Is there some kind of misunderstanding here?" The old lady walked to Lan and said nervously.

"A misunderstanding? There is no misunderstanding!" Lan looked at her and said, "As you can see, this person now is putting a knife on the hostage's neck, which has threatened the hostage's life is. He's proven to be a criminal!"

"Why... why..." She was speechless, unable to say a single word!

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 32

Rescuing the hostages

"Officer, please make sure they don't get hurt." Changhe Su's forehead was sweating. He was very worried about his wife and daughter.

"Don't worry, we must get them out safely" Lan Yu said, "A man named Kris Chen decides to go in as a hostage and replace them."

"Is this true?" said one of the members of Su Family, and then they gathered around.

"Yes," Lan Yu nodded.

"Then let him in." Changhe said hurriedly, "Officer, Kris can be a hostage. Please make sure my wife and daughter is safe."

"No. I can't let him in." Lan refused, "The suspect is very agitated now. I can't let him in."

At this time, the Su Family's old lady said, "Although our Su family is not a noble family, it is still a famous family in Westriver City. Mary and her mother have never gone through anything like this. I'm really afraid that they won't be able to bear such a terrible thing."

After saying that, the Su Family's old lady paused and continued, "But Kris is different. He's a punk; he's definitely not afraid. You let him go in and replace them as hostage."

"What theory is this?" After hearing her words, Lan got a little angry.

Kris was blocked by two police officers and he couldn't go in. He looked back at Lan and said, "Officer, I am Mary's husband. I have a duty to protect her, so let me in."

It was also difficult for Lan to make a decision. After all, Kris Chen volunteered to go in and replace them as a hostage. It would be a dereliction of her duty if she stopped him from going in and caused the suspect to harm the hostages.

"Officer, Kris has said that, so you just agree his requests." said the old lady.

"Officer, if something wrong happens to my wife and daughter, I will sue you."

Lan sighed. After reconsidering for a moment, she nodded at Kris and agreed to his request.

Without the police officer in the way, Kris went in with long strides.

"Release them." said Kris.

"Since you're not afraid of death, then I'll agree to take you hostage." Mingdong Wei sneered. He untied Mary and Jane's ropes and then placed the knife on Mary's neck. When he reached Kris's side, he pushed Mary away and placed the knife on Kris's neck.

"You guys leave here quickly." Kris said to Mary.

Mary's eyes were filled with tears. She couldn't believe that Kris was willing to be a hostage to save her.

"Mary, we should leave here quickly. Don't worry about him, he'll be fine." Jane pulled Mary and walked out of the room without looking back.

The moment the two of them escaped, Changhe rushed over and hugged them both. He was so excited that his tears came out, "Are you guys okay? I was so worried about you two."

"Dad, we're fine, but Kris..." Mary looked at Kris worriedly. Now, Mingdong placed a knife on his neck.

Mary looked at Kris worriedly. She was surprised that Kris was even smiling. It seemed that he was not afraid at all.

"Why do you care him?" Jane Tang said loudly, "He's just a live-in son-in-law. If he dies, you can find a rich husband."

"Your mother is right. Just listen to what your mother says." The Su family's old lady also came over and said to Mary, "Let's go home quickly. I don't want to stay in this place for one minute."

At this moment, Lan could no longer endure the heartless words they spoke. She thought to herself, "These people are too ruthless."

Kris had given his life to trade them out, and the Su Family didn't care about even him. They were so callous.

"Is the negotiator dead? Why isn't he here yet?" Lan was angry.

"Officer Lan, the negotiator is already on his way here. It will take a little time for him to get here." A police officer came over and said.

"No, I'm not leaving, Kris is still inside." Mary said stubbornly.

But she was weak and couldn't stop the Su Family's members from pulling her away. She was soon taken away by them.

"Officer, my daughter-in-law and granddaughter have been rescued. If there's nothing, we'll go back first." The Su Family's old lady said to Lan.

Lan really didn't want to talk to this old lady, but when she thought that Kris Chen was still there, so she said, "But Kris Chen is still there, isn't he your granddaughter's husband?"

"No." The old lady replied with hesitation. After saying that, the two servants assisted her to leave.

Kris Chen and Mingdong also heard the conversation outside.

"Kris Chen, the Su Family doesn't even think you're Mary's husband. You really are a punk." Mingdong laughed so hard that his tears came out of his eyes.

"I don't care. Mary and I got a marriage license. The government recognizes the two of us as a legal couple." Kris laughed and said, "But why are you so miserable now? You seem to have been kicked out of the company by the Chen Family, right?"

"How do you know about this?" Mingdong said in surprise.

"In addition to my mother and the Chen Family's patriarch, Mary and Jane had only just known about this matter. How did Kris know about this matter?" Mingdong thought to himself

"Did the Chen Family tell you that you messed with the wrong people?"

"Who the hell are you? How do you know so much about it?" said Mingdong. He had completely lost his mind.

"Officer Lan, the suspect is very agitated and he may harm the hostages. Should we take action?"

"Kris Chen is irritating the suspect at this time; does he not want to live?" Lan was anxious. She stared at the door, but the negotiator still hadn't shown up yet. If this continued, Kris was really in danger.

"You call the negotiator and ask him why the he hasn't arrived. You ask him to arrive there in three minutes." It only needed ten minutes to get here from the police station. Now half an hour had passed and the negotiator still hadn't arrived. Lan was going crazy.

Just as Lan was contemplating whether to take measures to shoot the suspect to protect the hostage, a police officer patted her on the shoulder with a shocked look, "The suspect seems to kneel down to Kris Chen"

What? Kneeling down for Kris Chen?

Lan turned her head to look into the room and found that Mingdong had put his fruit knife down and was kneeling in front of Kris Chen.

"What the hell is going on?" said Lan.

A group of policemen looked at each other, puzzled and they were stunned now.

They had seen many cases over the years, but this was the first time they had come across a situation like today.

These officers thought this case would last for a long time today, but they didn't expect Kris Chen to say a few words simply, the suspect was on his knees confessing. He was much better than a negotiator.

In the room, Kris smiled and looked at Mingdong.

Just a moment ago, he told Mingdong his true identity.

At first Mingdong didn't believe it anyway. But when Kris showed his bank card balance, Mingdong was shocked.

It turned out that the person the Chen Family said he couldn't mess with was Kris Chen.

There was no wonder that someone had the money to buy "Heavenly City" for Mary. It turned out that the live-in son-in-law who the Su Family disliked was the young master of the Chen Family.

"Eldest Young Master, please forgive me. I'm sorry that I offended you." Mingdong was completely devastated. He simply couldn't offend Kris, and he didn't want to die yet. He knelt down and kowtowed, "I promise you that I won't dare to pester Mary in the future, and I promise to disappear from your sight forever."

Kris looked down at him and said, "I can spare you. As long as you repent sincerely, I also can let the Chen Family spare you this time. But the problem now is that you committed a crime. The police might not let you go."

"If I confess to the crime voluntarily, I may be gave a relatively light penalty." Mingdong kneeled on the ground, his forehead bleeding.

"Fine, I promise to let you go if you go out and confess." Kris waved his hand and said, "Remember what you said. You should disappear from my sight when you go out."

"Thank you." Mingdong was so relieved that he couldn't stop kowtowing to Kris and thanking him.

Mingdong really wanted to go back to his old life. If only he could have a chance to get out of the trouble he was in now, he would rather lose ten years of his life.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 33

Being held in custody

Mingdong Wei pleaded guilty!

The police who surrounded outside handcuffed him and took him into the police car, he would be brought to justice.

Lan Yu walked towards Kris Chen, to be honest, she had been a police officer for so many years, but it was the first time for her to see such a courageous man like Kris Chen.

"Officer, is there anything else I can help you?" Kris Chen asked.

"Hello, Mr. Chen, I am the captain of the Criminal Investigation Team of the City Public security bureau, Lan Yu, is it convenient for you to go to the police station with me and give a statement?" Lan Yu asked.

"I'm sorry, I have something else to do, can I go another time?" Kris Chen smiled, it wasn't that he really had something to do, he was just tired.

All that happened today also made him understand and he figured out that he didn't want to go back to the Su family, his items there weren't worth much, he didn't want it.

He planned to buy a house near the company and managed Huanyu Group properly, also tried his best to make it a superb entertainment company in the country.

Noticing Kris Chen's tired, Lan Yu didn't force him but said, "Okay, we'll contact you then, and I hope that Mr. Chen can take the time to come over."

"Thank you, Officer Yu!" Kris Chen nodded with a smile, then he turned around and left.

Three days later, the manor of Su Family.

Today, Mary Su finally agreed to go to negotiate with the Huanyu Group.

As soon as she showed up, Huanyu Group quickly agreed to let the Su Family package Rui Liu.

This was a big project, so the old lady gathered the family's elites to discuss how to package Rui Liu exactly.

"Grandmother, I think we can let Rui Liu take part in a variety show first!" Hai Su pondered for a while and said, "Isn't the show I'm a Big Star a hit right now, it can be her variety show debut."

"Hai is right, you can do the variety show." A Su family elite agreed.

Everyone gathered around to make their comments, only Mary Su was absent-minded, she couldn't understand why Huanyu Group only ask for

her. It was so strange that she hadn't even seen the president of Huanyu Group in person.

Also, who the hell sent her the Heavenly City?

She's never been so messed up like this moment!

Plus Kris Chen, he hadn't been seen for three days, he had neither come home nor being heard any news in these days, as if he had vanished.

All she could think about was that day when Kris Chen being taken hostage for her!

How's he doing now?

She shook her head and forced herself to stop thinking about him, but it was like she got possessed and she couldn't stop it.

"All of your proposals are good, why don't we ask Mary's opinion." The old lady looked at Mary Su, "Mary, what do you think?"

"Mary?"

"Ah, Grandma..." Mary Su came back to her senses and realized that everyone was looking at her.

"Mary, are you okay? You look like you're absent-minded!" The old lady asked.

"Grandma, I'm fine!" Mary Su faked a smile and said.

At the same time, Huanyu Group.

Kris Chen had Huanyu Group's revenue financial report for last year in his hand.

To his surprise, Huanyu Group's net profit at last year was only 1.5 billion.

This number was too abnormal for Huanyu Group.

A company like Huanyu Group, which's ranked as one of the top entertainment companies in the country, couldn't profit less than one billion dollars a year, so Huanyu Group must have some problems.

In the past three days, he has also done a well research on Huanyu Group and concluded some problems.

The biggest problem was the unreasonable management system adopted by his cousin when he took over the company, and the second was the lax financial management. And it's not standard that a three-day business trip for an average employee could actually cost tens of thousands of dollars, this was unthinkable!

So during the three days, he reorganized the company with irresistible force, fired some corrupt officials, revised the company's unreasonable system, which made the system became more humanize.

And then perfected the expense claims system, avoiding employees to abuse invoices and enjoying kickbacks!

At the same time, in order to stabilize employees, it was announced that all the employees who stayed could receive a 15% salary raise.

This time, Kris Chen had not only established his authority, but also wormed his way in.

It did increase the work efficiency of the company's employees!

After reorganized the company's affairs, Kris Chen began to think of how to utilize the company's resources perfectly to maximize the company's profits.

So, he set the target on packaging Rui Liu.

Rui Liu is a gorgeous girl with a sweet voice, and she's that kind of girl who men would fall in love with her in the first sight, as long as the company packaged her well, to become a celebrity is only a matter of time.

Although he has left the Su family, he still has feelings for Mary Su.

So concerned about his feelings for Mary, Kris still gave the job of packaging Rui Liu to Mary, he regarded it as the last thing he had done for her.

.....

The manor of the Su family.

After everyone's discussion, they all agreed that the most suitable variety show for Rui Liu to take part in was I'm a Big Star.

To be frank, this show's a talent show, just like The Voice of America.

The investor behind this show was also Huanyu Group, so the right place and time were all accounted for.

This project finally sent to Kris for a look.

"Hmm ... What a good plan!" Kris smiled, Su family really scrimped that they made use of resources from the Huanyu Group to profit for themselves. The Su family do pluck up the feathers of the wild goose whenever it passes by.

But Kris didn't say anything, he had such good resources in his own company, why not use it for his own artists? Otherwise he would be silly!

I'm a Big Star is a show that invested billion dollars! After its launch, it was widely acclaimed and became a phenomenal show.

Normally, a phenomenal program could get the money back by collects advertising fees, but Huanyu Group's business attraction and operation were so stupid that it didn't even recoup its cost.

That's why the company's revenue last year was only 1.5 billion, it's just a pain in the ass.

Moreover, the exclusive sponsor of this program last year only offered 300 million, Kris wanted to cuss. Such a hot program still has the nerve to bid without a billion sponsorship?

In desperation, Kris leak some information and started a new round of sponsorship bidding.

He understood that now that the show's reputation and traffic had been formed, he could raise the price.

In the end, Mercedes-Benz Cars successfully took the title sponsorship with 1.2 billion dollars.

The 1.2 billion also broke the entertainment industry's sponsorship record once again, exploding the entire country, I am a Big Star season 2

has not aired yet but successfully broke the internet, at the same time Mercedes-Benz also ushered in a new peak of car purchase.

With the sponsorship of other advertisers, I am a Big Star generated a total of 1.8 billion dollar in advertising revenue, which once again broke the record of the country's variety shows record.

After attracted business, Kris finally felt relieved, follow this positive trend, the company's net profit this year would be at least one billion dollars!

On this day, Kris Chen rode his little scooter to work, but he didn't feel right. As a president, he still rides a scooter to work every day, isn't it funny?

After parked the car, he decided to go to buy a car at noon after work.

Soon a morning passed, Kris rode his scooter and went straight to the Mercedes 4S shop after work, he thought Mercedes was the exclusive sponsor of I am a Big Star, so he wanted to return the favor and bought a Benz.

It took Kris half an hour to ride from Huanyu Group to the Motor City.

After stopping the scooter, Kris walked into the Mercedes Benz 4S shop.

Looking at the hall that filled with various styles of Benz cars, he felt difficult that he didn't know what kind of car he wanted to buy.

He looked around and couldn't figure out which one to buy.

"Right, why don't I ask someone." Kris shouted, "Excuse me, can someone help me introduce the car here?"

After that, no one paid any attention to him!

"Excuse me, can anyone help me, I'd like to buy a car..."

"Why are you yelling here? Can't you see we're on a lunch break?"

At this time a woman in a professional attire walked towards Kris and said with a frown!

"Lunch break?" Kris looked around and pointed at those customers, "Then why are they being served when they want to buy a car?"

The woman looked at him impatiently, she was certain that the person in front of her was a factory worker nearby who ran to the 4S shop during the lunch break to take pictures of the beautiful female employees in the shop. This kind of people are truly disgusting!

"Sorry sir, it's our lunch break. And all the cars we have here are quite expensive, none of them worth less than 300 thousand dollars. Even if you buy them in installments, the down payment and tax insurance together will cost you over a hundred thousand dollars, are you sure you want to buy a car?" The woman said and continued, "Sir, if you can't buy it, please leave!"

Am I being asked to get out?

As he was about to speak, he saw a man and a woman walk in side by side.

When he saw the person clearly, Kris's face changed instantly.

Mary Su?!

Hmm, he didn't think she'd have other men around her after he left only a few days!

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 34 A Talented Person

The man beside Mary Su wore a suit and a watch, whose hair was very shiny and neat, with a manner of the successful people.

She accompanied him, with a far-fetched smile on her face, which could fully explain that she was forced to do that.

The man, Hong Shen, was not only very handsome, but also a senior executive of Mercedes-benz Company, the regional manager who managed the business of the Westriver City.

Jane Tang was very satisfied with him, not only because he was young and promising, but also because he was a good match for her daughter.

Although Mary had countless admirers, only Hong satisfied Jane the most. Therefore, he became the best son-in-law candidate in her heart.

"Mr. Shen!"

At this time, after noticing Hong, the female staff before Kris Chen came to Hong with a big smile, who could not be more hospitable.

Compared with her extremely bad attitude towards Kris, the way she treated Hong was indeed at opposite poles.

Hong nodded and asked her, smiling: "Has the President of Huanyu Group come yet?"

She hurriedly answered: "Not yet, I have been watching in the hall, and he hasn't arrived now."

"Fine, cheer everyone up." After saying this, Hong turned to look at Mary: "Let's go to the office and wait."

Mary nodded without saying anything, she actually did not want to make contact with Hong at all, and she would not have come here if it hadn't been for him saying that he knew the President of Huanyu Group.

She bit her lip, thinking that she must see the President of the Huanyu group today. Who on earth was he, and why did he only recognize her!

However, what Mary did not know was that Hong didn't know the President at all.

Since Mercedes-benz Company recently reached a cooperation with Huanyu Group and it sponsored a program which was called "I am a Big Star". Then the regional president of Asia of his company entrusted him the task to sign the contract with Huanyu Group. Therefore, he would see the President sooner or later.

The reason why he said such things was just raising his position to show off to Mary.

Kris took a look at Hong and he remembered that the Mercedes-benz Company had told him that the person in charge of this cooperation was just Mr. Shen.

"Well, why are you still standing here?" Seeing that Kris was still there, the female staff immediately frowned and said impatiently: "I have told you that if you can't afford the cars here, don't hang around here anymore."

Kris glanced at Kris, and he thought Kris was definitely a poor loser judging from his cheap clothes.

After a moment, he thought, wasn't this a good time to show off? So he shouted at the woman: "After a while, the President of the Huanyu Group will come here, so don't let this kind of indecent people come in anymore. Or can you bear the responsibility if they offend our distinguished guest?"

"Yes, Mr. Shen, I'll kick him out now." She nodded repeatedly, then said to Kris impatiently: "Sir, please leave here immediately."

Ignoring her, Kris looked at Mary instead, who was standing beside.

"Kris?"

At this time, after seeing Kris, Mary was so surprised and delighted that she trembled and was about to come to him, but she stopped since she realized that Hong was still standing by her side.

She ought to have been glad to get rid of the loser, but every night when she looked at the empty room, she felt very lonely.

Kris smiled and looked at Hong, and what his expression meant was self-evident.

Oh, no! He misunderstood!

Mary hurried to explain: "Don't get me wrong, Kris, he is introduced to me by my mother..."

"Fine, I see." Needless to say, Kris knew at once that it was his cheap mother-in-law who did this.

She was really anxious, after he just left for a few days, she just started to find a new son-in-law for herself even before the divorce formality was finished.

"Mary, who is this?" Hong was stunned for a second. How could Mary, who was the goddess with a high position know such a poor loser like Kris?

Mary didn't know how to introduce Kris at that moment since they were about to divorce but still hadn't divorced yet, and they were not a couple anymore but they still were related to each other.

Kris answered for Mary with a smile: " My name was Kris Chen, and I'm her husband. Please make it certain that you have no right to call her Mary and you should have some self-respect."

Hong was stunned for a second and looked at Kris sarcastically, sneering at him: "I have been wondering who you are, so you are indeed just that loser."

"Now that you are getting a divorce, what qualifies you as her husband?" Hong looked at him with disdain: "Aunt Tang told me that you had never held Mary's hand in your two years of marriage. You are completely a loser, and now you should be boastful to tell me that you are her husband? Do you think I'm right? Mary."

Mary bit her lip and said: " Hong, just stop talking please."

"Fine, I will do as you said." Hong then said to Kris: "Although you don't care about your dignity, Mary cares about hers."

"Why don't you get out now?" The female staff beside asked Kris contemptuously.

"Did he say what his intention was when he came just now?" Hong asked.

She replied, "He said he wanted to buy a car and he asked me to introduce it to him."

"Haha, buying a car?"

Hong burst out laughing immediately: "The cars sold here are indeed expensive, do you think you can afford them?"

He was about to make some more taunts about Kris when the door of the hall opened and a tall and slim beauty entered.

Seeing this beautiful woman, Mary began to smile at once.

"Oh, Mary, why are you here as well!" The beauty was surprised at first, then she quickened her pace to come over to embrace Mary.

This beautiful woman was no other one but Mary's bestie Xue Sun!

"Xue, why are you here?"

Xue smiled and said happily: "Recently my husband's business is booming, so he bought me a new car. And I am here to pick it up."

Since Xue's husband ran a hotel business, it was a common thing for him to buy her a new car.

"Oh my god, why did you bring your loser husband here, do you intend to bring him to see the car..." Eagle-eyed Xue couldn't help asking after she saw Kris who was standing beside, but she hurried to cover her mouth since she saw the good-looking Hong who was standing beside Mary and something immediately came to her mind.

"Hello, I am Hong Shen, the regional manager of Mercedes-benz in the Westriver City." Hong took out one of his hands and said to Xue: "It was Aunt Jane who introduced me to Mary."

Xue understood immediately after hearing this.

She took out her hand and shook it with Hong, then she said in surprise: "You are really brilliant, since you hold the post of regional manager at such a young age."

Hong enjoyed Xue's flattery very much.

"You should know that Mary and I are really good friends. Now that today I come to pick up my new car here, why don't you give me a discount so that I might be in a good mood and hence put in a good word for you..."

"Haha, of course I will give you a discount." Hong smiled and glanced at Kris complacently.

Did you see that, loser!

Now that both Mary's mother and her bestie stood on my side, what did you have to compete with me?

"Thanks!" Xue became delighted at once and she cracked a joke: "When you and Mary hold a wedding banquet, remember to inform me!"

After hearing this, Kris became angry at once.

What the fuck? Did you go too far by saying such things now that I hadn't divorced Mary yet?

Being very embarrassed as well, Mary dragged Xue aside at once and blamed her: "What are you talking about? Our relationship is still up in the air!"

Xue thought Mary was too shy, so she continued to say: "It's only a matter of time!"

"Xue..." Mary was so anxious that she stamped her foot repeatedly.

"Fine, I know you are thin-skinned, so I won't talk about it anymore." Then she looked at Kris contemptuously: "But this person is indeed thick-skinned. Now that Mary came here to date Hong, why are you here as well?"

Kris would not pay any attention to such a person at all.

"No, you got it wrong. When I just got back from a date with Mary, this guy had already been in the store. I heard from the receptionist that he was here to buy a car!"

"Wow, Kris Chen, I didn't expect that you have even saved the money to buy a car in the Su family after two years. But it was indeed true. If Mary gave you two hundred dollars a day, that's six thousand in a month, seventy-two thousand in a year, and 144,000 in two years." Xue laughed after she calculated the money: "So you can make a down payment with no need for spending a penny yourself!"

Haha!

The sales staff in the hall could not help laughing as well after hearing what Xue said.

They had really seen a lot today.

Even after ignoring his dependence on his wife for a living, they still thought he was really incredibly thick-skinned since he should ask his wife for two hundred dollars as his pocket money everyday.

Looking at those people who burst out laughing around him, Kris said calmly: "Who told you that I will have a mortgage?"

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 35

Tracking

"You don't buy on mortgage, do you pay all cash?" Xue Sun sneered, then she took Mary Su's beautiful hand and asked, "Mary, tell me, is it this people knew that Aunt was going to introduce you a boyfriend, so he stalked you for breakup fee? He's so confident, did you give him the money to buy the car?"

Oh, a breakup fee? Kris Chen couldn't help but laugh, did this woman watch too many TV dramas?

Xue Sun kept mocking and targeting at Kris, that made Mary Su also feel intolerable, she nudged Xue Sun, "Stop it, he... He didn't ask me for money."

"What are you afraid of? Even if he didn't ask you for money, I still feel sorry for you." Xue Sun said righteously, "This man has wasted your youth for two years and still hounded you now, if he is still a man, he should let go of you and let you pursue your own happiness."

Kris Chen still ignored her, but turned to look at Hong Shen, "At first, I wanted to buy the most expensive car in your service shop, although Benz car isn't very low key and not my type, but it's more suitable for a

young man of my age to drive. But your attitude is so disappointing, so I'm not going to buy it."

"Would it kill you not to brag?" Hong Shen pointed at Kris Chen and said disdainfully, "Before Auntie Tang said you were useless, I didn't believe it, how can a man degenerate like that, now I believe it. If I were you, I would never talk nonsense here and make Mary feel awkward, it's important for people to have self-awareness, if you still want some dignity, just hurry up and fuck off."

Xue Sun listened and nodded her head in agreement.

"Alright, I don't want to waste time talking nonsense with you, so get out of here, Mary and I still have business to discuss."

Kris Chen laughed and said to Hong Shen, "No need for you to mention it, I will leave on my own, I hope you won't regret it if I leave!"

Although Mercedes-Benz announced an agreement with Huanyu Group, the official contract has not been signed yet, which meant that Huanyu Group could switch to another sponsorship at any time.

He was holding the contract which Huanyu Group and Mercedes Benz was about to sign in the bag he was carrying.

It's doubted that this guy could never figure out the identity of Kris who's standing in front of him.

"Will I regret?" Hong Shen laughed in anger, how could there be such a shameless person, "Are you a drama queen? You addicted to bragging? If I'm really sorry, I go down on my knees and call you Daddy, is that okay?"

"Remember you said it by yourself."

Kris Chen looked at Mary Su deeply, then he turned around and strode towards the outside.

Seeing Kris Chen leave, Hong Shen couldn't help but spit on Kris's back, then said to Mary Su, "Mary, the president of the Huanyu Group will be here later. Let's go wait him in the office."

"What did you say? President of the Huanyu Group?" Xue Sun couldn't help but ask, "Is that Huanyu Group that has countless artists?"

Hong Shen nodded with a smile.

"Mary, you're really blessed, Manager Shen really got the magic touch today that you can even know the president of the Huanyu Group. You are lucky." Seeing Hong Shen nodding his head in acknowledgement, Xue Sun couldn't help but be envious.

Mary Su smiled and didn't say anything, her mind and heart were all about Kris Chen at this time, she had no time to care about others.

Hong Shen felt extremely superior when he saw Xue Sun's reaction, with the help of Jane Tang and Xue, he believed that Mary would soon fall in love with him.

If Mary knew what he was thinking, she would definitely say, "You think too much."

"Sorry, I remembered that I have an important thing to do, so I won't accompany you to wait for the president of Huanyu Group, I'll see you next time when I have the chance. "

Before Hong and Xue could react, Mary left the hall with her bag.

"Mary?"

Watching Mary leave without looking back, Hong was dumbfounded, what the hell was going on?

Outside the Mercedes Benz Automobile Sales Service Shop.

Mary chased after Kris, "Kris, wait..."

As soon as Kris sat on his scooter and was about to leave, he heard Mary's shout behind him.

He looked back and saw Mary running all the way over. His expression was indifferent, "Why did you come out? Didn't you have something to talk about with that Manager Shen?"

Although he understood that Mary was forced to meet with this Hong under Jane Tang's pressure, Kris still did not feel good in his heart.

"It's not what you think." Mary explained hastily, "I met with him because he told me that he could help introduce me to the president of the Huanyu Group. So I agreed to meet with him."

"Really?" Kris was relieved to hear this and was in a much better mood.

"These days, where have you been? Why don't you go home?" Mary's words revealed a hint of concern, as well as a shred of blame, she concerned about him because he's nowhere to be seen these days, she blamed him for not coming home, so that she's alone and she couldn't get used to his absence!

"I didn't go anywhere, just found a job that provide me with food and shelter!" Kris said.

"What kind of work?" Mary's heart trembled, after two years of marriage, he was finally willing to be find a job, which gave her a feeling like brushing aside the clouds.

Kris laughed, "It's just drumming up business, do some marketing usually, work as a driver for the boss occasionally, just now I came to help the boss to choose a car."

Mary didn't doubt what Kris said, he had been married into and live with the Su family for two years, so how could he afford a Benz car, so what he said cleared the doubts in her mind.

"Then what does your company do? Where is your company?" Mary continued to ask.

"It's just a small company, just a few employees with me and the boss." Kris said.

In fact, Kris really wanted to tell her that he was the president of Huanyu Group for a moment.

But on second thought, it seemed there was no need for that at all, he had already left from the Su family, and his marriage with Mary was about to come to an end.

Seeing that Kris was reluctant to say more, Mary did not continue to ask questions.

She took a deep breath and acted as if nothing had happened, she asked casually, "Kris, when do you plan to go home?"

"Going home?" Kris smiled bitterly, going back to suffer? He shook his head, not knowing how to answer her for a moment.

"You... You don't want to go back?" Seeing Kris hesitate, Mary panicked without reason as if something important was about to leave her.

"Maybe in a few days, I've been very busy lately, when I'm done, I'll come back to you, okay?"

Whew!

Hearing Kris say that, Mary let out a sigh of relief, then she looked at Kris concentratedly.

"What? Do I have something on my face?" Kris touched his face confusedly and said.

"Kris, there is something I want to ask you." Mary looked at him with a complicated feeling and asked, "The Su family treated you so bad, why do you have to be taken hostage for me, aren't you afraid of it?"

"I'm scared, scared to death!" Kris smiled gently, "But I'm more afraid that my wife would be hurt."

Hearing Kris's reply, Mary's heart trembled, and a ripple spread over her heart that widened round and round and made her feel very warm, touched, and shy!

The atmosphere was subtle in this moment, and Mary looked at Kris with softer eyes.

She was about to speak, but her phone rang at that moment.

Seeing that it was from the company, Mary answered the call hastily, she looked at Kris after the call, "There is an urgent issue in the company, I have to go first, you ... Take care of yourself, and remember to call me if you run into trouble."

After saying that, she blushed as red as a rose and got into the car quickly, somehow her heart was beating fast after saying that.

At the same time, the Mercedes Benz main service shop.

Hong's heart was broken that he offered Xue some discounts which were beyond his authority, and it meant that the discounts he offered needed to be made up for himself, but for Mary, he pinched his nose and offered it.

After sending Xue away, Hong gathered all the workers in the service shop and stood in two neat rows in front of the service shop, waiting for the president of the Huanyu Group to arrive.

However, the group of people stood for ten minutes stupidly, but they didn't even see a single person.

They felt so sore that some of them complained, "Manager Shen, we've been waiting for so long, why is the president of Huanyu Group still not here?"

Hong looked at the clock, it's already two o'clock in the afternoon, wasn't he supposed to come over at one o'clock? He couldn't wait and said, "You wait here, I'll make a phone call."

He then returned to his office and dialed the phone number of Huanyu Group's secretary of the president, Xue Mi.

"Hello, is this Mrs. Mi, the secretary? Hi, I am the representative Hong Shen of Mercedes Benz service shop, this morning you informed us that the president of your company will come to negotiate in person at 1 pm, may I ask if your president is coming over?"

"Yeah, our president's over there already."

"Huh? Is he here already? But I didn't see anyone!" Hong was stunned and asked immediately, "May I ask what did your president dress in when he came out? What kind of car did he drive?"

Xue Mi thought about it and said, "Our president wore a leisure suit when he left and rode on an electrical vehicle."

Wearing a leisure suit and riding an electrical vehicle?

No way, Hong was stunned on the spot.

At this time, Xue Mi said again, "Our president is very low-key."

Hong suddenly came to his senses and said, "Good, thank you, Secretary Mi, I know."

After hanging up the phone, Hong rushed out of the office.

Wearing casual clothes, riding an electric bicycle, and being a very low-key person...

That loser husband of Mary just now was called Kris Chen, and the new president of Huanyu Group seemed to be someone surnamed Chen.

Jesus, it couldn't be him!

He rushed to all the workers and shouted, "Quickly, bring back that man who was just there by whatever means, even if he wanted to be carried in a sedan chair, bring him back to me!"

"Manager Shen, who do you want us to invite back?" Everyone was confused and looked at Hong and asked.

Hong said anxiously, "The useless and good-for-nothing man!"

"Ah!" The crowd all shouted in shock, "No way!"

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 36

The Blacklist

In particular, the female employee who sent Kris Chen to the right-about was full of doubts. She thought she had heard it wrong and asked, "Manager Shen, did I heard it right, you said you want to invite the gigolo back?"

"Shut up, what are you talking about?" Hong Shen glared at her and scolded: "If you invite him back, you can find another job."

Yingying Guo felt very aggrieved. It was just a gigolo.

However, she did not dare to talk much, and followed the others quickly.

A few minutes later, Yingying found Kris at a food stall not far from the Mercedes-Benz 4S shop.

She was overjoyed and hurried to Kris and said, "Sir, please go back to the store with me. Manager Shen invite you!"

Kris ate a piece of stinky tofu slowly. Yingying almost vomited by the smell. She really couldn't understand what was going on in Manager Shen. Why did he have to take this loser back?

"Why, wasn't it you who drove me out before? Now you want to invite me back. Do you think I'm a pushover?"

Hearing Kris's words, Yingying felt extremely aggrieved, and she would not come over if she was not about to keep her job.

"Sir, it was my fault before. It was my bad attitude. Please forgive me. If you don't go back with me, I would be sacked."

"What does it have to do with me?" Kris glanced at her and said lightly.

Yingying bit her lip tightly, and her eyes were filled with tears. She lowered her head: "Please, it was my fault before. As long as you go back with me, you can do with me as your will."

Kris couldn't really see a woman crying, he sighed: "Come on, just go."

After returning to the Mercedes-Benz 4S shop, Yingying kindly invited Kris to the office.

"Mr. Chen!"

As soon as he sat down, Hong Shen greeted him with a smile.

"You really blow my mind." Kris sat on the sofa gently and said lightly: "Get this straight, I'm very busy."

Of course Hong could hear the sarcasm in his words, he swallowed his anger and cautiously said: "Mr. Chen, are you here to talk about business?"

Kris did not speak, but unzipped the backpack, took out a document from it, and threw it on the coffee table.

Hong took it for a look, and suddenly he was frightened, and cold sweat came out of his forehead. He quickly straightened his body, and bowed to Kris with respect: "Mr. Chen, what happened just now was my fault, I acted like a snob. Please forgive me..."

"Stop! It didn't work on me!" Kris interrupted him and said: "Before I leave, tell you not to regret, what do you say? You let me disappear quickly from you, if you regret it, Just kneel on the ground and call my father!"

Hong squeezed a smile that was even uglier than crying: "Mr. Chen, please forgive me this time."

"Alright." Kris smiled and shook his head, putting the contract on the coffee table into his backpack.

After seeing Kris pack up the contract, Hong looked like crap. This meant canceling the contract. If the regional president knows it, he would not be so lenient.

Hong gritted his teeth and knelt in front of him, shouting at Kris: "Dad!"

At this moment, his dignity was left behind, and he only hoped that Kris could forgive him.

This was the naming-rights partner that Mercedes-Benz spent 1.2 billion to get. If it breaks down, the company would certainly pursue his responsibility. He would land himself in serious trouble.

"Mr. Chen, are you satisfied?" Hong knelt on the ground with a flattering smile on his face.

"Great, a man should fulfill his words." Kris nodded in satisfaction.

At the same time, on the way back, Xue Sun found that her bag was still in the Mercedes-Benz 4S store.

So she went back to the store to get the bag. When she got the bag, she thought that she had gone too quickly, and didn't even leave Hong's contact info.

She happily went to Hong. Before entering the office, she saw the scene through the window.

Xue's brain froze at that moment.

Was it hallucination?

Wasn't that Kris sitting on the sofa inside?

Why did Manager Shen kneel on the ground?

And she just seemed to hear Hong calling Kris...Dad, did she hear it wrong?

Her hands were hanging in the air, and she didn't know if she should knock on the door.

At that time Hong discovered Xue Sun. He blushed scarlet. "Mr. Chen, wait a moment please."

"Wait." Kris called Hong and glanced at him: "I want to keep a low profile, so should you know what to say if she ask me?"

"You can rest assured that I will never reveal your true identity."

Hong was very clever, otherwise he was able to become the regional manager of Westriver City. he immediately understood Kris's meaning.

When he went outside, Hong regained the posture that the regional manager should have. He looked at Xue doubtfully: "Don't you go back, why...?"

"Ah! My bag dropped here. I came back to get the bag." She shook the bag in her hand. She pointed to Kris in the office, "What's going on, how do you kneel on the ground and apologize to him? Isn't he already gone, how come..."

"Oh, this..." Hong quickly thought of how to explain: "Just now he insisted that his money fell under the sofa in the office. I'm helping him find money."

"Oh, I see." Xue realized, and she scorned: "How much money can people like him take to go out, I think that he came back to extort money under false pretenses. I tell you, for dealing with such rogue, you just call the police directly."

Xue took the phone out of the bag and was ready to call the police.

Hong hurriedly stopped: "No No No, it will affect out business for there are so many guests choosing the car. They will misunderstand us."

"Ah, I'm sorry, I didn't think about it." Xue quickly apologized. She was too worried, and didn't expect the adverse effect on the business of the store.

"It doesn't matter, it is all very good of you." Hong secretly worried, Kris was the president of the Huanyu Group. As a best friend of Mary Su, it was OK you didn't know his true identity, you even spoke so tartly.

"By the way, I went in a hurry just now and forgot to add your WeChat." Xue smiled and took out her phone: "Add me, I will tell you at any time what Mary Su's We-Chat moments(a function of the APP we-chat, sharing pictures and feelings like twitter)."

Hearing her words, Hong was sweating coldly behind his back. He wouldn't dare to get involved in Mary. After all, this was the wife of the president of Huanyu Group.

He thought he must stay away from Xue in the future. This woman was so stupid that she might get him into trouble.

With a reluctant smile on his face, he said: "I'm sorry, I'm in a hurry to go out today. The phone is at home. Next time, I'll add you next time."

"Ah, that's right, OK." Xue said with a smile. She really thought he lost his phone at home, "I tell my WeChat to you, and you remember add me after you go back."

"All right."

After Xue left, Hong sneered and threw the note with into the trash.

She never thought that she was blacklisted!

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 37

Back Home

Back to the office, Hong Shen said with a forced smile, "President Chen, how do you think about this contract ..."

"I'll sign it. Now call your legal specialist to see if there is any problem with the contract." As Kris Chen spoke, he immediately switched the topic, "Anyway, we can enter into the contract, but there are some things you should bear in your mind. Hereafter, Mary and you. . . "

"President Chen, I assure you I'll keep the distance from Miss Su!" Hong said quickly.

"Well, that's OK. Now ask your legal specialist to confirm the contract. If there is no problem, we could sign it now. There are a lot of things waiting for me in the company."

"That will be fine! I'll call the legal specialist right away. " Hong swiftly called in the person. After checking the contract, he officially signed a contract with Huanyu Group on behalf of Mercedes-Benz.

After signing the contract, Kris discussed with Hong about advertising. Seeing Kris talking in confidence and composure, Hong was very ashamed.

He humiliated Kris in such a narrow way just now, but Kris was able to offer him an olive-branch. He thought he was much less broad-minded than Kris.

After the two discussed the cooperation, Hong looked at Kris sincerely and said: "In order to thank Mr. Chen for trusting Mercedes-Benz, and to

show my sincerity and apology, you could pick one car in my store without considering the price and I will send it to you. What do you think?"

"Is it?" Kris looked at Hong who wore a flattering smile, probably understood his intention, and nodded: "So now I'll forget my politeness."

That was awesome! Who can refuse a car for free?

He walked out of the office and pointed to that Benz S350: "That one will be fine."

Damn it! The completely imported Benz S350 will cost more than 300 thousand dollars. At this moment, Hong felt genuinely regretful.

"You wanna break your word now?"

Hong returned to the reality and shook his head quickly. "How can I break my promise? I'm just thinking that this car was just shipped back from abroad yesterday. It is quite suiting President Chen's temperament."

Half an hour later, Kris drove the S350 and left the Mercedes-Benz 4S shop smartly.

Yingying Guo looked at Hong's servile appearance and understood that the man who seemed to rely on his wife to make a living was actually a big person, and she not only offended him, but also let him run away. Her mood was very complicated. If she had a better attitude at that time, would she.....

Unfortunately, time won't go backwards, and there is no regret medicine in life!

After reaching a cooperation with Mercedes-Benz, Kris handled the rest of the things on the table. Then he was not so busy. On the third morning, Kris gave Mary a call.

Knowing that Kris was going home, Mary instantly felt better . Instead of working in company today, she dressed up beautifully and waited for him at home.

In the living room, Jane Tang sat on the sofa and said to Mary, "What do you think about him? Why do you want that loser to come back? Don't you like Hong Shen I introduced to you? Can't him compare with your loser husband? "

Mary was silent for a moment and said, "Mom, I don't want to divorce him now."

"You are a soft-hearted woman." Jane pointed to Mary: "Did you get touched because he exchanged as the hostage with you two days ago? I tell you, it's nothing to be touching. That's what he should do. Think about it, have you ever been happy in the two years of your marriage? Do you feel the happiness of being a wife? Anyway, I just despise him

"

Before she finished speaking, she heard something outside the door. Jane subconsciously went to the window and looked outside. She was surprised.

A brand-new Mercedes-Benz limousine was parked in front of her house. She knew that this car was driven by one of her best friends' husband. It was said that it was imported and cost more than 300 thousand dollars.

At that time, a person got off the car and when seeing this person, Jane was shocked at that time!

This man wore the cheapest clothes up and down ... If it was not that loser Kris, who can it be?

"I'm back!"

Open the door into the living room, Kris smiled and said to Mary.

He finally came back!

Mary couldn't help smiling as well!

However, when she saw the Benz S350 parked outside, there was a trace of doubt in her eyes.

Kris noticed her doubts and explained: "This is the car I selected for my boss yesterday. My boss didn't go to the shop today, so he asked me for running the engine first."

Mary nodded. It was necessary for a new car to run the engine, but the boss was so careless that allowed employees to drive a new limousine costing so much money. Was he not afraid of accidents?

"Oh, it turned out to be someone else's car." When Jane heard the conversation between the two, she sneered: "I thought you may bob up again like a cork."

Kris replied in a smile. He was already accustomed to her ridicule, and just ignored her.

Seeing that Kris was still indifferent to her, she was burning with anger. Jane looked at Mary and said: "Mary, listen to mom and divorce the loser quickly. Hong was much better. What a rich and handsome man he is! Isn't he better than this loser?"

"Mom, you should stay out of my business." Mary took a deep breath and said, "The children can take care of themselves when they grow up. I've grown up and I'm able to select my husband. At least he was willing to work now. It was big progress..... I want to give him a chance! "

Jane was choked by her words since her daughter would never talk to herself in this way before. It must be this loser Kris who misled her daughter.

She gave Kris a harsh glance and said, "Jinx, " and then back to her room.

When Jane left, the whole room became quiet.

Kris looked at Mary with a smile and asked, "Don't you really divorce me?"

"Don't be happy so early, everything depends on your performance."

Chen nodded, didn't say a word, and then conveniently sat down on her side.

Looking at Mary's enchanting face, he sighed in his heart. During the past two years that he was adopted into the bride's family, Mary did bear a lot of pressure and received a lot of ridicule because of him.

Seeing that Mary was somewhat nervous, Kris knew that she had not adapted to the mode that they got along. He said: "I am a little tired. I'm going to go upstairs and have a rest."

Mary looked at Kris's back, and her mood was very tangled. Was it right or wrong to do so?

Could he really give himself a bright future if she gambles her future on him?

Mary lost in her thought.

At the same time, Jane angrily returned to the room, recalling what his daughter had just said, and becoming more and more angry.

"No, I can't allow that the loser continues to stay in my home." Thinking for a while, Jane took out her mobile phone and made a phone call.

Buzzing!

Hong Shen was writing the details of this cooperation project with Huanyu Group in the office at this time. When he saw the phone vibrate, he stopped his work.

When he saw that it was Jane's call, he suddenly felt a little embarrassed. If he didn't answer it, she would definitely call again, but what should he say after answering it?

Thinking for a moment, he answered the phone: "Hello, Aunt Tang, what can I do for you?"

"Well, I want to ask you that how did you talk with Mary these two days?" Jane said in a soft tone, as if Hong really became his son-in-law.

Hong listened to her words and felt awkward. This phone call was really terrible. After thinking about it, Hong said: "Aunt Tang, I don't think Mary and I are suitable for each other!"

"Why?"

"Oh, no reason. I feel that Mary and Kris are actually wonderful couple. They are quite suitable for each other I will not intervene in them." Hong wiped the sweat from his forehead and said.

Jane was stunned. She was surprised and said, "Hong, you didn't say that the other days."

"Hmmm....." Hong said with a embarrassing smile, "I didn't know the actual situation two days ago, but now I know the reality. It is immoral to be a third party and get involved in other's marriage. Oh, by the way, please tell Presi... Kris, May they two live together till old and grey! "

He was careless at the moment, and almost exposed the real identity of President Chen. Fortunately, he stopped in time and changed his words.

If he disclosed Kris' true identity, He would really get his ass kicked.

"You ... Hong, you can't do this ..."

"I'm so sorry, Aunt Tang. There is a guest arriving at my shop. I should hang up the phone now." Then he stopped talking.

Listening to the busy tone on the phone, Jane was trapped in chaos.

What happened today? First, her daughter openly contradicted her in front of the loser, and then Hong Shen changed his mind unpredictably. Before that, he promised himself that he would get Mary's affection. It was only two days, and things totally changed.

Just when Jane was puzzled, the downstairs door was knocked.

Jane came to her senses, opened the door and found that the person standing outside was Mary's best friend, Mina Li.

"Hi, Aunt!" Seeing Jane, Mina greeted her with a smile.

"Oh, hello, Mina." Jane also said smilingly, "Come in please."

After arranging Mina to sit down, Jane suddenly shouted to the upstairs: "Kris, are you deaf?" Didn't you find the guests at home? Come down! "

Hearing Jane's voice, Kris, who was resting in his room, got up quickly from the floor and walked out of the room.

After seeing Kris, Mina froze the smile on her face. She looked at Mary in surprise: "Mary ... Mary, is Kris at home?"

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 38 A slap in the face

Since the last time at the Muse Bar she knew the real identity of Kris, she had rarely come to the Su family to see Mary, she was afraid to encounter Kris.

She chatted with Mary on WeChat yesterday and learned that Kris was not at home for the past few days, so she dared to come over.

"Well, he came back earlier today." Mary said softly.

Mina was about to say something like why don't you tell me in advance so that I won't come.

But at this time, Kris had already come down from the stairs, so she swallowed back those words on the tip of her tongue.

She lowered her head and dared not stare at Kris.

Who was there? Kris wondered, it turned out to be Mina.

Looking at Mina, Kris showed an unpredictable smile on his face.

"Why do you stand there smirk? Go pour tea for Mina!" Jane shouted at Kris.

Kris stood there still, looking at Mina with a smile.

"Thanks...No, I'm not thirsty. I'm not thirsty at all." Mina shook her head: "Auntie, don't trouble Kris..."

After she finished speaking, she carefully looked at Kris to see if he was angry.

She didn't have the courage to let Kris pour water for her, he was the Young Master of the Chen family. The scene of kneeling on the floor and calling him "Dady" last time in the Muse bar is still vivid in her memory. She was really afraid.

Mary frowned because she felt Mina was really abnormal today, she said, "Mina, what's wrong with you today?"

Mina quickly shook his head and said: "Um...nothing, it's... , I didn't sleep well these days."

Jane stared at Mina, now she finally noticed something strange :

How does Mina seem to be afraid of this jerk, it shouldn't be like that.

"By the way, I remember Mina seems to be a clean freak." Jane thought: "It must be that Kris look sluttery, so she is not willing to let him pour tea."

Jane thought that she had found the reason, but Mina felt like be on the anxious bench.

The shadow of Kris in her heart was really too heavy. After sitting for a while, Mina couldn't sit still. She stood up and said to Mary: "Mary, I suddenly remembered something very important, I needed go back, see you later."

"But you just arrive." Mary also stood up. "and I didn't see your car at the door. How did you come?"

"My car was lent to my cousin, and I just took a taxi." Mina took his own bag: "I can just call a taxi."

"Hey, that's a waste of money." Jane pointed at Kris: "Just ask him to drive you home."

What? !

Let Kris drive her home?

Mina trembled and quickly shook her head: "No no no, don't trouble Kris.

I can call a taxi. "

"Mina, this jerk is idle at home anyway, so let him drive you, it's more convenient." said Jane, she glared at Kris.

Hearing Jane kept calling Kris "the jerk", Mina felt her toes curl.

Could it be that Mary and Jane still don't know Kris's true identity?

As Mina guessed, Kris came over and said, "Let's go."

Mina didn't dare to refuse him, she had to follow him.

A few minutes later, when Kris drove out of the community, Mina said, "Young Master... , please drop me here. I can just take a taxi back home!"

"What do you call me?" Kris looked at her with a smile: "Did you forget what you said before?"

Mina shivered.

She will never forget what happened in the Muse Bar that night.

She bit her lip and murmured: "Daddy..."

"Good, don't let me remind you next time." Kris smiled: "Well, since I had drove out, Where are you going?"

"Thank you...Young...Daddy..." Mina quickly changed and said: "The pedestrian street."

"Okay, fasten your seat belt!" Then, this Mercedes-Benz S350 sped up.

After a while, we reached the most prosperous pedestrian street in Westriver City.

This imported Mercedes-Benz S350 was comfortable to drive, and at a glance, it was known that the price is expensive, plus his new car had just been brought up, and there was no time to film, the outsider can easily see the beautiful Mina in the car.

The fancy car with the beauty, attracted the attention of passers-by, males hope it was themselves driving the car and females hope they were Mina, "Yo, isn't this our homeless son-in-law Kris?"

Kris just held the car steady, hearing strange voice suddenly sounded from the side.

Kris suddenly looked unhappy.

It's Hai Su!

He showed up anywhere Kris went.

However, Kris noticed there was a beautiful woman in professional attire behind Hai, she was carrying a few shopping bags in her hand and stood beside Hai with respect.

Damn it, she must be his personal secretary. He went out for shopping with the secretary during work hours, that's so self-willed.

Kris sneered and ignored him, and would leave here now.

However, there were too many pedestrians coming and going here, and they will not be able to leave at all after a while.

Seeing Kris ignored him, Hai sneered and said, "I haven't seen you for a few days. You have bought Mercedes-Benz, imported Mercedes-Benz! And you got such beauty with you, You can really do it."

Mina surprised Hai. He put his hand on the window and smiled: "She's so beautiful, what's her name?"

Although Mina was Mary's best friend, she had never seen Hai, so they don't know each other.

She didn't know Hai, or what's the relationship between the person and Kris, so she didn't dare to talk randomly.

"None of your business." Kris sneered coldly.

In front of Mina, Hai was so embarrassed, he pointed at Kris with his finger and scolded: "Kris, you are just the son-in-law in my family, imported Mercedes? I think this car may belongs to this beautiful lady rather than you."

He knew Kris well. How can a jerk that was supported by his wife afford an imported Mercedes-Benz? Needless to say, this car must belong to that beauty.

As for why he drove the car, the answer was already clear.

Seeing Kris not speaking, he thought he was right. Hai ridiculed: "Kris, you are really good at it. Even you rely on your wife financially, now you are still cheating on Mary, My family would rather keeping a dog, which is better than supporting you..."

At this time, the passers-by stopped to watch them, and when they heard Hai's words, the people around them were shocked in an instant, Everyone was whispering.

"He is not a decent guy. He must didn't expect that he is caught cheating by his acquaintance!"

"Yeah, this guy seems to be a son-in-law of a family, that's really indecent!"

"This son-in-law was spoiled, even dogs know reciprocation!" At this time, a fat woman said: "I have experience on this, and in my family there is also a son-in-law, but he was obedient, I called him to go east, and he would never dare to go west."

"Come on, how the hell did you do that!"

The fat woman soothed her throat and pointed at Kris: "A man like him should be hanged up and beat, and then use salt to wipe his wounds, from then on he will not dare to do that next time."

Hearing this, everyone was horrified and took a sudden breath...

This fat woman actually considered him as a bad guy, teaching people around her on the spot.

This made Kris a little irritated.

Every time he saw Hai, Hai was either taunting or ridiculing him, as time goes by, he made Kris more frustrated and mad, now he began to treat him with personal attacks and fabricated facts.

Surrounded by so many people, Mina was also very angry.

It was the first time that she was smeared in public.

Even if she looks for a lover, she won't go after Kris...

Hai saw that people were judging Kris and their opinion fell to his side, he was about to say something worse, at this time, Mina got off the car.

In an instant, everyone's eyes were on her and wondering:

What was she going to do?

Under the watch of everyone, Mina walked towards Hai step by step.

"Beauty, now you know the real Kris, ha, you come to thank me..."

Before Hai finishing his words, she slapped him in his face.

Slash !

Hai covered his face and looked at Mina in disbelief: "You... why?"

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 39

Taking pictures

Gee!

All those present burst into an uproar.

What's going on? Why did she slap Hai Su instead of thanking him for revealing the true colors of Kris Chen. There was a bit of doubt in everyone's eyes and they couldn't figure out what's going on.

The female secretary standing next to Hai was startled. She hurriedly held the arm of Hai and said affably, "Mr. Su, are you OK?"

Then he stared at Mina Li and said, "Why you beat him up?"

"What's wrong with that? I just want to beat people like you who speak crazy words." Mina stared at Hai and said coldly.

Mina is not an easy woman to talk to. At that moment, she had restored her previous shrewdness. Hai and his secretary were subdued by a slap and two sentences of her.

People around them were dumbfounded.

"This beautiful woman has a strong personality."

"She is a little pepper."

"No, she is a devil pepper."

Mina stealthily saw Kris's reaction from the corner of her eyes when everyone was talking in a low voice.

After seeing that Kris smiled with slightly upturned corners of his mouth, Mina took more bullets.

"Who are you? How dare you speak ill of Mr. Chen? Why don't you piss a puddle to look at your reflection?"

Mr. Chen?

After hearing what Mina called Kris, Hai was shocked. He didn't know what's going on.

Mina's anger subsided a lot when Hai didn't say anything after being scolded by her. She then turned around and walked to the car. "Mr. Chen, did I do something wrong?" Mina said with a sweet smile.

"No, you did a good job." Kris said with a smile.

Mina was very happy to be praised by Kris. She bowed to Kris and said, "Mr. Chen, thank you for bringing me here. Can I leave now?"

"Yes, go ahead." Kris nodded his head and said.

Mina then said "OK" quickly. After saying good bye to Kris, Mina turned to walk towards the pedestrian street in the confused eyes of everyone.

As the beauty left, there was nothing interesting to see and the crowd left too.

At that moment, Hai regained his composure. He touched his swollen cheek and he was very angry. He stared at Kris and said savagely, "Kris, so you are not depended on a rich woman, but in a relationship with a mistress."

"What the hell is going on with the car? Has Mary Su taken advantage of her position to embezzle the company fund?"

After hearing Hai's words, Kris could not help laughing out loud. When a man is brainless to a certain degree, there is no hope that he can recover.

Why Shizhen Li didn't recorded in Compendium of Materia Medica that there is no way to treat a brainless man.

"It's none of your business that where my car came from. It has nothing to do with Su family." Kris said. Kris stepped on the accelerator and left chicly when he saw the way was clear.

"Bah! Bah! Bah! Kris, I 'll got you for that!" Hai shouted at the direction where Kris left after he ate a mouthful of exhaust.

Kris went back to the CEO office of Huanyu Group.

After Kris returned to the company, he texted Mary to tell her that he would not come back to home tonight as he had to do something in the company.

Mary didn't ask more and replied "I know."

After sending the message, Kris called Xue Mi in and asked her some questions. Kris took a rest in the rest room after knowing that there was nothing to deal with from the time being.

When he woke up, he saw the wooden box on the bedside table.

He patted his head and remembered that it was the birthday gift that Heqiu Zhao had given him several days before.

He took the wooden box and opened it. At the moment when the box was opened, a faint fragrance escaped from it.

There was a black pill in the box.

"Fuck, why Heqiu gave such a thing to me?"

"What's it used for?"

"Is it for lovemaking?"

Kris was puzzled and called Heqiu.

"Mr. Chen, what can I do for you?" Heqiu said reverently when the phone got through.

"No, I just want to ask what the pill you gave me for my birthday is used for."

"Hey-hey, Mr. Chen, it's a good thing. I got it from a master. It's said that it can not only strengthen the body, but also prolong your life..."Heqiu said.

"Okay, I got it. Take your time." Kris crumpled his temples and said.

After hanging up the phone, Kris stared at the pill and hesitated.

"Should I eat it or not?"

"It seems to be a quite strong pill according to what Heqiu said."

"He wouldn't hurt me."

Kris picked up the pill and swallowed it directly when he thought of that.

Kris regretted not long after he swallowed the pill.

For he felt as if a fire were burning in his lower abdomen, and the fire was burning more and more fierce, spreading from his lower abdomen to his limbs.

At the same time, a burning pain quickly spread through the body.

Kris could not help rolling on the ground. Finally darkness came over his eyes and he fainted.

When he woke up on the ground, he found that his clothes were wet and the burning pain in his body was gone.

"Fuck, Heqiu must have been cheated. The effect of it is so big that it must be a fake product. Fortunately, I'm fine. It's the best out of the worst."

When Kris was rejoiced in secret at such a stroke of luck, his phone rang.

Kris picked up his phone and found that it was a strange number. He frowned and got it through.

"Hello, is that Kris?"

A soft warm female voice came. The voice was very pleasant to listen to, making people so delighted just like bathing in the spring wind.

"Why does the voice sounds familiar?"

Kris couldn't remember where he had heard it before. "Who's that, please?" He asked.

"Sorry, I forget to say who I am. My name is Xiaorou Xu."

Xiaorou Xu ?

There was a beauty as gentle as a jade emerged in Kris's mind.

"What's up?" Kris asked.

"Well, I need your favor. Several days ago, when the old lady of Su family was celebrating her 70th birthday, you sent a wooden box and the Longevity Painting of Song Dynasty, right? I hate to ask you this, but can you please let me take some pictures?" Xiaorou said embarrassedly.

Kris stunned for a moment. He didn't expect that Xiaorou said such a request. "The people of Su family threw them away as garbage that day. How could Miss Xu be interested in these two things?" Kris said with a smile.

"They are too ignorant. The box was carved by Youxiao Zhu himself, the Emperor of Ming Dynasty and the painting was handed down from the Song Dynasty. They are both precious." Xiaorou said softly.

Kris nodded and asked, "How would you like to take pictures?"

"You said yes? That's great." Xiaorou said happily. Xiaorou thought Kris would refuse. After all, the box and the painting were very precious. If they are put in a museum, they are the most precious treasure of the museum.

Xiaorou thought for a while and said, "How about this? If it is convenient for you, come to Treasure House in Westwind Road. My family owns this antique shop, which has special rooms for shooting antiques."

Twenty minutes later, Kris arrived at the Treasure House with the box and painting.

When Kris entered the door of Treasure House, he saw Xiaorou was there waiting for him.

She was wearing a plain long dress with her hair held high in a pin. She was very beautiful.

"Kris, there you are!"

The moment Kris came in, Xiaorou came up with a smile.

When she saw the box in Kris's hands, her beautiful eyes were flickering with excitement.

Jun Yang is in charge of the Treasure House. He stood beside Xiaorou and was very surprised.

"Is she the sensible, reserved young lady I know? Why she is so excited to see this kid?"

Jun looked at Kris and found that his clothes were booth goods. How shabby he is!

"Manager Yang, he is Kris Chen of Su family. There's something we need to talk about inside. You look after the store. Just call me if you need me." Xiaorou said.

Then she held Kris's hand and went to the adytum.

"Fuck, the young lady actually took his hand and went in. It's amazing."

There was a startled look in Jun's face. Then he murmured, "The young lady said he is Kris Chen of Su family. Isn't he the incompetent live-in son-in-law of Su family?"

Jun's expression turned from startled to stunned. He wondered what there was to be said between the young lady and such a man.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 40

Five million dollars

After Kris Chen and Xiaorou Xu entered the safe room, backed by Xiaorou, Kris put the box and the Longevity Painting on the table.

Xiaorou took out the camera, she was gasping in admiration while taking the pictures.

From Kris's point of view, her profile is almost perfect.

Especially her graceful figure, it makes others unable to move their eyes.

While he was still appreciating, Xiaorou finished taking her pictures, she smiled and said to Kris: "Okay, it's done. Thank you so much."

Kris put the painting into the box and said, "My pleasure. It's not a problem, really. If you want to see it again, just call me at any time."

Hearing Kris said that, Xiaorou couldn't help but show a sweet smile, she was kind of curious, so she asked: "how did you get the box and the painting?"

She wanted to ask this question since they were at the old lady's birthday party, but she didn't find the chance to do that.

She was so surprised that a low-status man in the Su Family who can just do some housework without any sources of income during these two years, but he had the Longevity Painting and the wooden box carved by Youxiao Zhu. It's really confusing.

Kris smiled and said, "One of my best friends gave it to me."

Realized that Kris didn't want to talk about this, Xiaorou also didn't ask more. The first thing you need to learn in antique business is that how to read other's face.

Just when the atmosphere got a little bit tensed, Jun Yang knocked on the door of the safe room.

Xiaorou stood up and opened the door slightly, she asked: "What's wrong?"

Jun respectfully said: "Young lady, there is a person outside said that he has a piece of ancient jade to sell, I can't decide it myself, I need you to help me..."

Xiaorou was a little a bit surprised, Jun always served as the experienced man in the shop, he has worked in this industry for decades. If there's something he doesn't know, it must be treasure.

"Mr.Chen, you can rest yourself here. I need to go out." SWhile saying this, Xiaorou opened the door and went out.

Kris didn't speak, he put away the things and followed her out.

On the first floor of the Treasure Court, there was a young man in a T-shirt holding a small box tightly in his hand.

The young man was from Dongyue City. His name was Zhengjiang Fang. His mother had the cancer, so he wanted to sell his family heirloom for money so that he could give his mother treatment.

Next to the young man stood a few other people, they were all the owners of other antique shops who was called here by Jun for antique appreciation.

After Jun explained the situation of young man, he introduced Xiaorou: "Young man, this is the young master of our shop, Xiaorou Xu."

Zhengjiang nodded and said hurriedly: "I'll tell you, if your master doesn't like it, I'll go to other shops."

With these words he opened the box in his hand.

It was a jade pendant with a blood-red body.

The jade pendant was quaint and round. What's magic is when it's placed under the light, it seemed as if there's blood flowing in it.

"Hiss, this is Phoenix Blood Jade!"

Xiaorou glanced at the jade and her eyes showed her great shock, she could not help but shout.

The owners of other antique shops were also stunned, they were gasping in shock.

"It is... the Phoenix Blood Jade!"

"What a surprise!"

"I was so surprised. I thought it was just some kind of red jade."

The antique shop owners started to talk about the jade.

Zhengjiang's eyes were bright, he gave a thumbs-up gesture and said:"Impressive. You just need a glance to say it is the Phoenix Blood Jade, right? Did you see the inscription on it? It's from The Three Kingdoms Period."

This Phoenix Blood Jade is actually one kind of blood jade, but blood jade also includes artificial type and congenital type, this one is congenital of course.

The artificial blood jade is generally formed after the death of the ancients when their blood flowing into the jade, and this kind of jade is generally dug out of the earth, also known as Ming Ware. Although its price is expensive, there are few people dare to wear it.

So the congenital kind of Phoenix Blood Jade is extremely rare in the world.

"I told you, this jade must be the product of The Three Kingdoms period."

"Yes, look at the pattern carved on the jade. It's from that period."

Several antique shop owners nodded in agreement with What Zhengjiang said.

"How much do you want for this jade?" Xiaorou ask directly after watching it for a while.

Although it was the first time for her to see the real Phoenix Blood Jade, she had read a lot of information about this kind of jade before. The jade Zhengjiang brought here is almost the same as the one she saw on books, so she affirmed that this must be the real Phoenix Blood Jade.

While Xiaorou was bargaining, Kris who was standing aside shook his head.

Others don't know much about Phoenix Blood Jade, but how could he not know it?

Kris's grandfather had a piece of jade years ago, which he used to play with when he was a child. So he could tell at a glance that the jade in Zhengjiang's hand was a fake one.

Cheating at someone from Xu family, the boy is really young and rash.

Xiaorou is so young, it's reasonable that she will be deceived with little experience, but those ancient shops' owners who have been in this industry for so many years also agreed with what Zhengjiang said, it is really ridiculous.

However, Kris didn't intend to expose the fraud, he just stood by the side quietly.

"I don't want more, I just need three million dollars!" Zhengjiang thought for a moment and said it.

Xiaorou expression was calm, but was surprised in the heart.

Last year one piece of Phoenix Blood Jade has been sold out for \$2.8 million on Caltex Auction House. This piece of jade obviously has a longer history than that.

It seemed that Zhengjiang has done some preparations before he came.

But an auction is an auction, and a sale is a sale. It's totally different.

"Too expensive!" Xiaorou shook her head with a smile.

Zhengjiang was disgruntled: "It's not expensive, ok? This is our family heirloom. If my mother didn't get cancer, I'll never sell it."

Seeing him to insist, Xiaorou hesitated again.

The owner of a few antique shops nearby also shook their heads secretly, they thought the master of Xu family was too young and too simple.

As they know, the treasure like Phoenix Blood Jade is really rare to see. That's a really good deal. If you lose the money, you can earn it in the future. But if you lose the jade, it will never come back again.

Although others are also engaged in antique business, but they are doing small business, they really can not take out a few hundreds million dollars, otherwise they would have taken it.

Just when Xiaorou was hesitating, a man in suit and wearing gold silk glasses middle-aged man came in.

Jun rushed up to him and said, "Sir, can I help you?"

The middle-aged man nodded with a smile: "My name is De Qiu. I come to Westriver City on business. I like antiques very much in my spare time. I heard the Treasure Court is famous, so I came here."

Then he said, "This time I have brought enough money, just wondered if there are some treasures here."

Jun hurriedly said; "Sir, you have come to the right place, we don't have other things except for treasures!"

De smiled and didn't not speak, at this moment, he suddenly caught sight of the jade in the hands of Zhengjiang, his eyes flashed: "Isn't... Isn't it a blood jade?"

He came closer to have a look, and then gasped: "This, this is not ordinary blood jade, this is Phoenix Blood Jade!"

"Bro, your taste is so good, this is Phoenix Blood Jade as you said." Zhengjiang gave a thumbs-up to De and praised.

"Hey, hold it tight, don't break it."

De laughed: "Take it easy. I'll pay for it."

After holding it in his hand and appreciating it for a long time, he said, "Young man, is this jade yours? How much are you going to sell it?"

Zhengjiang outstretched his hand: "Five million dollars!"

"Wow! Isn't he crazy? How could he ask for five million dollars? It's impossible!"

The owners of several antique shops all shook their heads. The young man asked for too much, they don't think it's going to be a good deal.

But they also can't talk, it's the rule, breaking this rule means destroy their industry.

Just when they thought the deal is off, De patted his thigh and said cheerfully: "Ok, five million dollars, I'll take it!"

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 41

Treasure identification

This dumbfounded the owners of the antique shops.

This guy... This guy's way too rich!

Precious as this Phoenix Blood Jade was, it wouldn't worth more than five million dollars.

While De Qiu was patting his leg, Zhengjiang Fang, with a look of smug, glanced at Xiaorou Xu's face.

As if he were saying, "Look, I offered you three million dollars and you are still hesitating; but now I'm offering five million dollars, they just took it without even thinking about it, and you're going to regret it."

Sure enough, seeing the Phoenix Blood Jade to be taken by others, Xiaorou then started to get panicked.

She walked up to Zhengjiang and said, "Mr. Fang, you promised to sell this Phoenix Blood Jade to me first. First come, first served; don't you know that?"

The key to bargaining in the antique business is to avoid impatience. Now that Xiaorou talked actively and unexpectedly, it's obvious that she really wanted this Phoenix Blood Jade.

"Then three million dollars it is!" Xiaorou took a deep breath and said, "According to the quotation given by you, three million dollars then I'll take it."

Seeing this scene, Kris Chen could not help laughing.

This Xiaorou was really able to make things worse.

This Zhengjiang Fang and De Qiu were obviously together; it's not hard to see that the former made up a story about an ancient jade and the latter raised the price, which was quite common in the antique circle.

It is hard to imagine that Xiaorou who was born and raised in an antique family could not see through such a scam, which sounded so unbelievable to him.

"My beautiful lady, who pays more, who gets it; don't you know that?" De Qiu said lightly, "I shall take this Phoenix blood Jade with five million dollars, you can keep your three million dollars to yourself."

Xiaorou did not reply and turned to Zhengjiang, "Mr. Fang, I am your first client after all; it's reasonable that this jade belongs to me; although my payment is low, the most important thing is honesty, what do you think?"

The antique shop owners also supported her, "Miss. Xu is right; there are trade rules, this business should also obey the rule of 'first come, first served'."

"Yes, be honest!"

Hearing the people supporting Xiaorou, Zhengjiang had a change of heart. He thought for a while and he sighed and made a fist-palm salute, then he said to De Qiu, "I'm sorry brother, I know you are willing to spend five million dollars buying this ancient jade, but what they said makes sense, too; since childhood, my mother has been teaching me to be a man of integrity, so I'll have to sell this ancient jade to young master Xiaorou."

Then he said to Xiaoru, "As what I said earlier, three million dollars, this jade is yours."

"Ah, I did not expect you to be so honest, you just refused two million dollars." De said with regret, "This ancient jade could be worth at least ten million dollars in the auction abroad; beautiful lady, you just earned a big deal."

Seeing that she could actually convince Zhengjiang, Xiaorou felt great joy in the heart and hurriedly said to Jun Yang next to her, "Hurry, go transfer money to Mr. Fang."

YJun nodded and went over to ask for Zhengjiang's bank account number.

At this moment, Kris Chen, who was quietly watching them from the side, could not help laughing out loud, "Haha, this is too interesting."

De and Zhengjiang were cooperating and performing together, indeed interesting.

"What are you laughing about?" Seeing Kris laugh, Zhengjiang felt uncomfortable, he felt he was the one being laughed at.

Xiaorou also glanced at Kris, not knowing why he was laughing.

"Sorry, seeing you bargaining for a fake good really makes me laugh, I couldn't control myself..." Kris shook his head and with a smile, he took out the mobile phone from his pocket and sent the message he had edited in advance to Lan Yu, captain of the Criminal investigation department of Westriver City.

After Mingdong Wei was caught last time, Kris was asked to go to the police station to make a record, but he didn't go; thus they got each other's contact numbers.

Frankly speaking, the acting skill of these two people was really good, and their cooperation was also perfect; not only were the antique shop owners fooled, but Xiaorou was taken in.

Unfortunately, they met Kris this time, he just couldn't sit and watch it happen since he already saw through their scheme.

What?

He's saying this Phoenix Blood Jade's fake!

There must be something wrong with his brain. The antique shop owners had been in this business for decades, they should be able to tell whether it's real or fake. After they had confirmed it's a real jade, Kris was accusing it's a fake one.

Wasn't it a slap on the face?

Zhengjiang realized what happened first, he sneered, "Nonsense, this jade is our family heirloom, and it has passed down many generations, what are you to say it is fake?"

At this time, other people also understood what's happening. One of the antique shop owners looked Kris up and down carefully and said in surprise, "Ah, isn't this the adopted son-in-law of The Su Family?"

"The adopted son-in-law of the Su Family?"

Several other antique shop owners heard him saying so, they all recognized Kris.

"He's really the adopted son-in-law of the Su Family!"

"I heard since he got adopted into the bride's Family, he had been depending on his wife entirely."

They started to laugh and make fun of Kris. The boss Liu from the shop next door looked at Kris with amusement and said, "Son-in-law Of the Su Family, why do you say this piece of Phoenix Blood Jade is fake? You are saying you know how to identify treasure?"

The others burst out laughing.

Everyone knew that the adopted son-in-law of Su Family was ignorant and lazy; it's so ridiculous that he knew how to identify treasure!

"In my opinion, he must feel bored at home and comes out for pleasure ."

"Boy, the several bosses all have been in the antique business for decades; don't embarrass yourself."

Hearing the ironic words of the owners, Xiaorou's mood was also a little bit complex, this Phoenix Blood Jade could meet the requirements in accordance with quality sculpture craft.

In particular, it's recorded that the Phoenix Blood Jade, under the irradiation of strong light, will show the chalcedony that is as red as blood, which in this case, was true; why did he say it's fake?

She only heard that Kris Chen was a useless fool, lazy and ignorant, which she thought was a rumor because people were only jealous of him becoming the adopted son-in-law of the Su Family.

Now to think about it again, it's obviously true; no wonder everyone in the Su Family disliked him, that's why.

Zhengjiang and De looked at each other with a sense of irony in each other's eyes.

This guy was in no way a big deal; turned out he's just an adopted son-in-law disliked by everyone.

It almost scared the two to death earlier.

De picked his eyebrows, and Zhengjiang immediately got the message. He stepped forward, like a cat got stepped on its tail, pointed to Kris's nose and said, "The bosses here are experts in treasure identification, and are the benchmark in the industry; they think it's true, only you think it's false. If you don't give me an explanation today, I'll call the police and accuse you of maligning me out of nothing!"

This is really a thief shouting to catch another thief!

Kris could not help laughing again.

With a performance like this, It's a shame the kid didn't go to make a movie.

He reached into the box and picked it up, holding it up to the bright light outside. "The reason why this jade is called the Phoenix Blood Jade is that the red chalcedony inside the jade becomes so red that it looks as if it was set on fire. That's how it gets its name."

"The natural Phoenix Blood Jade requires very harsh environment, it's the blood jade dip into different human blood. The Phoenix Blood Jade is formed naturally, so it is very precious. Look, under strong sunlight, does the chalcedony become as red as fire?"

"This is a jade for sure, but it is just an ordinary jade made to look old, and the texture of the jade is truly not that good; when taking a close look at it, we can see the impurities mottled; it only looks like starlight because of its chalcedony.

"Such jade is worth thousands of dollars at most." Kris said and threw the jade into the box, "Three million dollars, why don't you go to rob a bank?"

Kris's voice was not loud, but the others heard everything without missing a word.

For a moment, everyone was dumbfounded.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 42

Can you be my master?

"I... I..." Xiaorou Xu bit her lips, "Could you please be my master?" Hearing Kris Chen say this, these antique shop owners all began to hesitate.

What Kris said seemed to be reasonable, making them wonder whether the Phoenix Blood Jade was real or not.

Had they all misjudged?

They looked at each other, and they all saw doubt in each other's eyes.

Phoenix Blood Jade, as a rare treasure, they had read about it, but they had never seen it, which meant that they probably misjudged.

Xiaorou bit her lips, looking at Kris, unable to say how shocked she was.

Wasn't he Su family's ignorant son-in-law?

How did he know all this?

Although she knew this, it's not as thorough or detailed as he said, as if he had actually met the real Phoenix Blood Jade.

At this moment, she also hesitated. Did herself misjudge too?

Seeing the crowd began to hesitate, Zhengjiang Fang was also anxious, he flushed and said angrily, "My jade is real! I got it from my grandfather. If you think this jade was fake, prove it."

What he said made sense.

Convincing evidence was better than say anything.

Everyone focused on Kris, especially Xiaorou, who was looking at him with hope. If Kris could prove it, then she did misjudge.

Misjudging was not a big deal, but not realizing where you were wrong mattered, which was fatal to an appraiser.

There were many people coming with their treasures to beg her to appraise them. If she misjudged, not only would the treasure collector lose their treasures, but Xu family's reputation that had accumulated over generations would also be ruined, which was a disaster.

"You want me to prove, right?" Kris smiled and said, "This is even simpler, for what I just said is all evidence. If you don't believe me, use a magnifying glass. The dots in there are impurities! How could a real Phoenix Blood Jade contain impurities?"

As soon as Kris finished, Jun Yang, the store's manager, brought a magnifying glass that specialized in identifying antiques.

"Fuck, impurities!" Jun shouted out after checking it.

The other owners quickly gathered around!

“Shit, it’s really fake!” Boss Liu changed his expressions. He didn’t expect to be cheated. What a shame!

At this time, Xiaorou also walked over.

She came closer to take a look, which was indeed as Kris had said. The dots in the chalcedony were not presented under the bright light, but were within itself.

“You... You...”

Now it was proved. Zhengjiang flushed, pointing at Kris, unable to say a single word!

He fiercely scrambled the jade from Jun and said with a reddened face, “You don’t know what you’re doing. I’m not selling this jade to you.”

Putting the jade into the box, he made a wink towards De Qiu and was about to leave.

“Escape?”

“Stop them.”

Those bosses rushed over to block the way and the shop assistants, hearing the noise, rushed over.

Several people then pushed the two men down on the ground and tied their hands and feet with ropes.

Just at this time, there was an alarm sound outside. Kris looked towards the door and it was Lan Yu.

Lan looked at the two people who were tied and said to the police officer, "Bring them both back."

"Eh, Madam Lan, I'm familiar with these two people." A police officer Lan said, "I've seen them before."

"Really?" Lan said, "Take a picture of them and send it back to the bureau. Let someone have a check."

When the police officer received the order, he took pictures and in a short time, he got the feedback.

"Madam Lan, the two are wanted criminals. One is Xiaoqiang Fang and the other is De Qiu. A year ago, they were wanted in Southeast City for an antique scam." Then the officer gave the phone to Lan.

"Cuff them and take them back to the station for strict interrogation. They must still be running the scam in this year." Lan said seriously.

"Yes!"

De and Xiaoqiang were suddenly hopeless. It was all over.

"Kris, this time you did a good job." Lan walked to Kris and said, "The Public Security Bureau of Southeast City has a reward of 100,000 for the two of them. When I go back, I'll definitely get the reward for you!"

Kris was really her lucky star, for he first rescued hostages and then detected the scam and apprehended the wanted criminals. This was a real achievement.

...

Kris nodded, ignoring what she said. 100,000 meant nothing at all, "These are the responsibilities of citizens. If it wasn't for Officer Yu's timely arrival, I'm afraid the two would have run away."

What he said made Lan feel shy. When she came the people had already been caught, Kris obviously gave all the credit to her. She would be grateful for all this.

"I'm leaving first, call me if you need." After saying that, Lan looked at Kris and turned around to leave.

"Interesting. She may thank me back later." Kris laughed. He felt Lan was a bit interesting.

Two antique crooks were caught, but antique shop owners couldn't hold back their feelings. As professional treasure appraisers, they had all been cheated, which was a shame for them, indelibly.

"Mr. Chen, thank you so much."

"Yeah, we all misjudged and we almost fell for the scammer."

"If others know this, we will definitely be teased."

"What a shame. Thank you, Mr. Chen."

Saying that, these owners bowed towards Kris to show their gratitude.

"Mr. Chen, from now on, you'll get a 10% discount on all purchases."

"Come to our shop, 15% discount."

"Come to my shop, 20% off..."

After these owners left, Xiaorou bit her lips and walked to Kris.

"Kris, thank you." She blushed and said, "If it wasn't you, I would have fallen for the scam."

"Don't be." Kris smiled, "Those closely involved cannot see clearly. I think even if I didn't say anything, you would soon find it."

Kris' words made Xiaorou feel ashamed, but at the same time, this made her completely change her opinion of Kris.

The gossip about Kris, like ignorant, lazy and poor son-in-law...

Now she didn't believe what she had heard.

She looked at him for a while and suddenly said, "Kris, Can I ask you for one thing?"

"What?" Kris looked at her with some doubts, "Tell me and see if I can help you."

"Can you be my master?" Xiaorou looked at him with sincerity.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 43

Feeling indescribably down

"I'm sorry, But I have no intention of taking in apprentices."

What?

He said no!

Jun Yang next to him was dumbfounded; the boy actually said no to his young lady, without any hesitation!

Xiaorou Xu bit her lip and asked unwillingly, "Why don't you accept me as your apprentice?"

"Ah." Kris Chen sighed and said, "You and I are of the same level, If I accept you as my apprentice, won't it be inappropriate?"

Xiaorou was amazed; she didn't expect he would give a reason like this, but in the antique field, the one who's competent gets respected; he's just unwilling to take her as his apprentice by saying so.

She's very depressed when thinking of this.

Seeing his young lady being so depressed, Jun went over and whispered something to her.

Xiaorou's eyes suddenly brightened up; she nodded, "Director Yang, I think it's a good idea."

She said to Kris again, "Kris, you refuse to take me as your apprentice and I'll respect your decision, but would you say no to me again if I'm asking you to be the Honorary Treasure Appraiser of our Treasure Court?"

Kris looked indecisive.

Xiaorou added more conditions, "Thirty thousand dollars of wages and you don't have to work everyday; plus you only have to show up when needed, how does it sound?"

God, thirty thousand dollars a month, no need to work every day, where could one find such a good job!

Being a person in charge, Jun could get at most ten thousand dollars a month; he was so envious.

"Kris, are you going to refuse me again?"

"Well... Since you begged me... All right, then!" Kris said reluctantly.

Seeing Kris accepted her offer, Xiaorou said delightedly, "Great, so it's a deal."

Kris smiled, and said goodbye to Xiaorou since it's getting late.

The next morning, just as Kris arrived at the office, Xue Mi came in to report her work.

"Mr. Chen, the program 'I am a big star' will be on show today. It's Rui Liu's first performance; would you like to go and watch?"

Kris shook his head and said, "No, if she wants to be an artist, she has to go through this by herself. You just have to set up a device for me to watch the show live."

If Rui wanted to be an artist, she should overcome her own fear, shouldn't she?

What's more, the Su Family was responsible for Rui's training and marketing, with Mary Su being the person in charge, wouldn't his appearance make things confusing?

"Yes, Mr. Chen!" Xue nodded and hurriedly went to arrange things as Kris asked.

Half an hour later, a live screen appeared on the projection screen of the office.

It had to be said that Rui Liu was born to be a star. With Mary's careful training and design, Rui looked even more attractive on the stage; audiences were screaming for her.

But something went wrong while she was singing.

The headset and the microphone suddenly went wrong at the same time, thus Rui couldn't catch the rhythm, though she had always been good at singing.

As a result, the words and rhythm couldn't match. Finally, Rui had to return to the backstage in the sound of discussions of the audiences.

The incident was soon posted online by the media, which said Rui was lip-synching arranged by the program to raise the show's popularity and create a topic.

In the end, there's only one problem, Rui Liu's singing ability was not qualified because she had to do the lip-synch!

Seeing these news, Kris hit the table and called Xue into the office.

"It's not that simple. Go find out what happened."

Xue said yes and called the program directly. Finally she found out why.

"Mr. Chen, there are three people in charge of Rui's headset equipment at the backstage, but they all said they had done their job well; clearly, they are shirking responsibility." Xue fumed.

Kris smiled coldly; clearly, they plugged their own ears while stealing a bell; Rui's incident must have something to do with these three people.

"Ha ha, shirk responsibility?" Kris sneered and said, "Ok, you bring them over here."

"Yes, sir!" Seeing Kris's face, Xue knew that he was really angry, so she did not dare to say anything else and went out hurriedly.

After Xue left, Kris dialed a number.

"Guobang, come to Huanyu Group, right now!"

Twenty minutes later, the three backstage staff were brought into the office, looking very calm.

Sitting on the office chair was Guobang Liu dressed in suit.

Kris had many ways to get them to tell the truth, which wasn't that easy to perform; besides, he didn't want more people to know his identity.

So he called Guobang Liu over.

"Now, tell me why Rui Liu's headset went wrong on the show." Guobang stared at the three closely and asked in a cold voice.

Sitting on the sofa, Kris was smoking leisurely.

The three people seemed to have discussed it in advance; they shook their heads simultaneously, indicating that they did not know. All three of them noticed Kris and thought he was Guobang's bodyguard.

Guobang smiled and said coldly, "Not telling the truth, huh? Do you know who I am? I am god damn Guobang Liu!"

Guobang Liu?

On hearing this name, they all trembled and looked at him in fright.

Who does not know Guobang Liu in Westriver City? He's the man invincible both in the legal and illegal world.

Why.. why was he here? What's his relationship with Huanyu Group?

"Still not talking? Fine, but let me tell you something; if I finally find out this matter has something to do with you three, I hope you are still tough enough to face the consequence by then."

As soon as he finished those words, the staff standing in the middle could not pretend any more; he said immediately, "Mr. Liu, I'll tell..."

Since the man in the middle said so, the other two could not pretend, either. They looked at each other and slowly told the truth.

The three men spoke for a few minutes and explained everything.

Guobang waved his hands and told the three men to leave, and then he stood up from his chair and said to Kris, "Master Chen, things are clear now."

Kris smiled, stood up and patted Guobang on the shoulder, "Ok, Guobang, you've got quite a reputation, which is so convenient because you scared them all."

"Master Chen, I am so flattered; I wouldn't be what I am today without you." Guobang shook his head and said hurriedly.

Kris chatted with him for a while and let him go.

A few minutes after Guobang's departure, Jane Tang called.

"Where have you been fooling around these days, you rubbish? It's been a mess at home; just get your ass back here as soon as possible!"

Kris automatically ignored Jane's insult; he knew it must have been for Rui Liu..

After all, Mary Su was in charge of Rui's training and marketing.

Jane did not want to call Kris at first, but after this thing happened, The Old Lady of the Su Family was very angry and required all the people of the Su Family be present; that's why Jane just made the phone call.

This incident was very, very serious.

It's said that The Old Lady even smashed her most beloved cup after hearing the news!

...

On the way back, Kris called Rui.

Rui was staying in her upscale apartment offered by the company, feeling indescribably down.

Seeing it was Kris calling, she hurriedly picked up her phone, "Brother Kris, I am so sorry, I am such a useless person that I screwed it all up the first time I am on stage."

She was very nervous, because of her mistakes, the good resources invested in her were all wasted, which made her panic; she thought Kris called to blame her.

"It's not your fault. I've found out that it's the internal problem of the Su Family."

Rui's mouth was wide open, "What? How come?"

"I know you have a lot of doubts right now, but now I need you to do as I say..."

After hearing Kris's instructions, Rui quickly nodded, "I understand, Brother Kris; I will do as you say."

"OK." Kris hung up the phone.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 44

The Truth

Kris Chen came to the manor of Su family.

There were anger and discontent in everyone's face.

There was a crisis of trust between Huanyu Group and Su family for the big mistake of Mary Su. Su family would sure be blamed.

The old lady of Su family sat in the front seat with a solemn look. The whole hall was very quiet.

Mary was in charge of packaging(fame-building preparation for a star) Rui Liu, so everyone was staring at her, which made her very anxious and uneasy.

However, her anxiety and uneasiness was relieved after Kris arrived, because the people of Su family turned their eyes from her to Kris when they saw him.

Everyone frowned subconsciously. "What is the crap doing here? Is here a place for him?"

At that moment, Hai Su suddenly stood up from his seat. He pointed to Mary and said with a sneer, "Mary, it's not an easy thing for Su family to cooperate with Huanyu Group. But the relationship between Su family and Huanyu Group broke down for your mistake. What do you suggest we do about it?"

Mary was speechless for a moment and she didn't know what to do. She looked at the old lady and said, "I'll follow grandma's decision."

Before the old lady said something, Hai said with a sneer, "Mary, it's you who made the mistake, but you want grandma to deal with it. Aren't you going too far? Nothing can make up your mistake."

After saying that, Hai looked at the old lady and said, "Grandma, as Mary made such a big mistake, she is no longer fit to be in charge of this task. She should be dismissed directly. At the same time, in order to avoid

Huanyu Group venting anger on us, she should not be involved in company affairs.”

After hearing what Hai said, the other people of Su family nodded in agreement.

The old lady looked at Mary disappointedly and said, “Just do what Hai said. Mary, from tomorrow on, you can leave the company alone.”

Mary had already prepared for it, but when the old lady said it in person, her heart was full of sorrow. She wanted to explain, but didn’t know what to say.

At that time, Kris, who sat beside Mary, stood up and said, “I don’t agree.”

What Kris said caused an uproar again.

“Kris, shut up. Do you have a say here?”

“You are only the live-in son-in-law of Su family. What right do you have to speak here?”

“Ha, ha, that’s really killing me. Kris is an excrescence. He starts talking nonsense without seeing his own identity.”

There seemed to be a breakthrough of the atmosphere, which was depressing to the extreme. All the people vented their emotions to Kris.

All kinds of angry rebuke, scolding and enigmatic accusations were uttered mercilessly, as if Kris was a heinous criminal.

"That's enough. Be quiet." The old lady pounded the table and said. When they saw the old lady was angry, they shut their mouths and dared not speak.

The old lady looked at Kris with a sullen face and said, "What are you talking about? Are you qualified to speak here?"

"The mouth is used to talk. If you don't talk, what it's for? I just think you guys are being silly. You don't even find out what's going on with Rui Liu program. But you put all the blame on my wife and want to remove her position. Isn't it too hasty?" Kris said with a sneer.

The old lady doesn't like Kris. After being contradicted by Kris, her face was even more terrible. "You mean I do Mary wrong?" She said.

The moment when Kris was about to speak, Hai jumped out suddenly. He pointed to Kris and scolded, "Who are you? It's a family meeting of Su family. What right do you have to boss us around? You are so arrogant that you even question grandma's decision."

Kris said with a sneer, "In ancient time, the emperor needed to listen to the opinions of his ministers when making decisions, so why can't we raise opinions when grandma is making decisions? Besides, I am asking grandma to check it out before she makes the final decision. What are you barking at?"

"Fuck you!"

Hai immediately flared into a rage and he wanted to hit Kris, but Kris's half-smiled expression stopped him. He remembered the time when grandma was celebrating her birthday and he made a fool of himself, so he immediately gave up the idea of fighting.

Kris laughed at Hai and said, "Mary was framed. It's not an accident that the headphones of Rui couldn't receive signal suddenly. Someone must be at the back of this."

What Kris meant was obvious.

But no one believed what he said.

Blue veins stood out on Hai's neck. "What the fuck are you looking at me? Do you mean I am behind the scene? Fuck you, don't frame a good person." Hai said.

Kris smiled and said, "I didn't say it's you. Why are you so excited?"

"Kris, shut up. If you make any more nonsense, get the hell out of here." The old lady pounded the table and said.

The old lady would rather believe it's Mary's mistake rather than Hai was behind the scene as to the matter of Rui.

Moreover, the old lady had made it clear on her 70th birthday that if Mary admits Kris as her husband again, she should never call her grandma again.

The old lady was very dissatisfied that Kris appeared at the meeting today. She wanted to scold, but when she thought the matter of Rui hasn't been solved yet, she didn't say anything.

The old lady didn't expect that the crap dared to slander her favorite grandson in front of all the people of Su family. Wasn't that meant she was wrong?

After seeing the old lady was venting her anger, all the people of Su family gloated at Kris. They wanted the old lady to ask him to get out of there immediately.

"Kris, sit down. Don't you know where here is? Do you have a say here?" Changhe Su, who sat aside and has been silent, said.

Mary was also anxious. She hurriedly pulled Kris's clothes and said, "Sit down and stop talking."

Jane Tang looked at Kris with disgust and didn't say anything.

Kris was very indifferent to the responses of everyone.

"Well, that's settled. From now on, Mary is no longer the staff of the company. You can leave now." The old lady said with a sullen face.

"Wait!"

Just as everyone was about to stand up and leave, the door of the hall was opened and a beautiful figure came in.

She is Rui Liu.

The hall fell silent when she appeared.

They all had some embarrassed expressions on their faces. Did Rui come to denounce them?

The old lady was silent for a moment, then she showed a polite smile on her face and said warmly, "Oh, here comes Miss. Liu. Please have a seat."

Rui is a new artist of the first serious of Huanyu Group and her future is boundless. Even the old lady dared not slight her.

Mary was very surprised. She didn't expect that Rui would come here in person. For a moment she was very upset. She wanted to apologize but didn't know how to say it.

It was Rui's debut, after all. As there was such a big problem, Mary couldn't shirk her responsibility.

Rui smiled and didn't sit down. She went straight to the old lady.

As Kris was there, she dared not to sit down.

Seeing that Rui didn't sit down, but walked toward her, the old lady frowned but unbent after a while. "Is Miss Liu here for the program? I'm really sorry. It's the responsibility of Su family. Please rest assured, we will find out what's going on. Besides, I have just removed Mary from her post. I promise that this will not happen again." The old lady said.

As soon as the old lady said that, Mary's eyes dimmed down. She was completely hopeless.

"No, I have known what's going on." Rui shook her head and said. Then she said to Mary with a smile, "Mary, take it easy. I've checked it out. It's not your fault."

After Rui said that, all these in the hall were nervous.

What? It's not Mary's fault?

Was there really a person behind the scene?

The people of Su family looked at each other confusedly.

"Miss Liu, what's going on?" The old lady said with a dull look.

Rui didn't speak but turned her head to Hai, who was not far away from her...

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 45 Getting jealous

Hai Su's body trembled and the expression on his face also showed that he panicked.

Just when Rui Liu said she had learned the truth, he still put his faith in luck; but when Rui's vision cast over, his heart sank to the bottom of the valley.

"You three, come in, too." Rui moved her eyes away from Hai and shouted at the door.

Immediately, the three staff in charge of Rui's headset came in with their heads lowered.

When Hai saw the appearance of the three people, his brain suddenly went blank; he was completely blindfolded.

"You three, tell us about it." Rui said.

After Rui spoke, the staff standing in the middle looked up and glanced around, then he pointed to Hai and said, "It is this Mr. Hai Su who told us to do so."

"Yes, he paid the three of us to fiddle with Miss Rui Liu's headset, and told us there would be an extra bonus after it's done."

"Yes, yes, he did!"

Said the other two.

What?

Was it really Hai Su?

Hearing the words of these three people, all the people of the Su Family were shocked. They did not expect the truth to be like this as it was too much to accept.

"Darn it..." Hai was just about to curse something but he finally swallowed the harsh words; the person in front of him was the artist supported by Huanyu Group, someone he couldn't afford to offend.

"This is an insult, a pure insult. Do you know who I am? Do you know the consequence of insulting me?" Hai dare not be angry at Rui, so he just got mad at the three staff. He looked at the three with an evil expression and anyone could hear the threat in his tone.

The Old Lady recovered from the shock; she still couldn't believe Hai would do this kind of thing to damage the Su Family, she said seriously, "This is not a joke, you three shall be sued and charged for framing innocent people."

Facing Hai's threat and the oppression of The Old Lady, the three staff looked at each other and laughed bitterly; it was so greedy of them to expect this amount of money and they all regretted about it.

And they were here to identify Hai after taking his money; they really offended Hai big time!

Life wouldn't be easy for the three from this moment, they were afraid.

But compared to Guobang Liu, Hai could hardly be a little brother; the worst result of offending Hai was a tough life at most, but the result of offending Guobang was not something they could bear, they might not even have a way back apart from a tough life.

One staff gritted his teeth and said, "I've got proof in my hands."

"So do we!" Said the other two.

"We all have the record of the financial transaction from Mr. Hai Su on our mobile phones."

Said the three people and they showed the proof. With the proof as solid as a rock, the truth was revealed.

The Old Lady's face was pale, and she got dizzy because of anger; with trembling finger pointing at Hai, she said, "Hai, You... Why are you doing this?"

Hai opened his mouth but realized he could not find a word at all.

He fell to the ground like a deflated balloon.

At this time, Mary Su by the side also sighed in relief; the truth of this matter finally got clear.

The Old Lady looked at Hai in disappointment and could not say a word; but she suppressed her anger because Rui was here; she said to Rui, "Miss. Liu, I failed to discipline this kid; about this matter..."

No matter how much mistakes he made, Hai was still her favorite grandson; and no matter how important Rui was, she was after all an outsider, so she still wanted to defend Hai.

Rui said with an expressionless face, "You Su Family have caused this matter, I'll leave the matter to you to deal with, just don't let me down."

The Old Lady got her meaning from her words, that they must give her a satisfying explanation.

She glared at Hai and said angrily, "You useless piece of crap, I have put all my efforts in you, and this is how you repay me... You really let me down! From this day on, you are not allowed to meddle in anything in the company and you are not allowed to step out of the house for half a year!"

"Grandma, no, please, I... I know I am wrong." Hai knelt on the ground and begged for mercy.

The Old Lady didn't look at him. She turned and looked at Rui, "Miss. Liu, are you satisfied with this result?"

Rui did not say anything, instead, she looked at Kris Chen.

Seeing kris nodding gently, she opened her mouth and said, "So be it."

Seeing Rui agreed, The Old Lady's heart was relieved that as long as Rui stopped arguing over this matter, the rest would be must easier to do.

"Let the matter rest." Rui said and she added, "But I have a condition."

"Blurt it out, please!"

As long as she could forgive the Su Family, they would take ten conditions.

Rui smiled, went to Mary and announced, "My marketing and appearance design shall still be in the charge of Miss Mary, I do not recognize anyone else; am I clear?"

What?

Only Mary?

Hearing this, the people of the Su Family were once again shocked.

The same conversation happened once when they were talking about the cooperation with Huanyu Group, that they wanted Mary only, but now Rui also said so... What the heck's going on here?

"Fine, since you say so, we Su Family shall support you fully." The Old Lady was actually very reluctant, but Rui was so firm, so she had to nod not matter how unwilling she was.

They did not expect that in such a short time, the project of Rui's promotion and marketing returned to Mary's hands again.

Besides, with Rui saying it personally, that she would only recognize Mary, this whole matter would be impossible to be interfered, as they considered Rui's words as a imperial edict.

They were all really envious; although Rui's image was damaged temporarily, by virtue of the resource and channels of Huanyu Group, she would in no doubt be hot soon.

With such a superstar to-be, Mary could make money easily even in her dreams!

Hai was really speechless and he couldn't defend himself; why did he even do what he did? He actually did a big favor for Mary finally; he hated himself so much!

The things that should be done were done; Rui smiled and went to Kris, "Brother Kris, if there's nothing else, I'll go first!"

Rui's tone was full of respect and humbleness.

What?

Brother Kris?

Rui called this rubbish Brother Kris?

Oh, god, was there something wrong with their ears?

Everyone was dumbfounded, and their mouths were wide open.

Even the Old Lady got surprised when she heard this... What on earth was going on?

"Well, you shall go and do your business." Kris nodded and said.

Hearing this, Rui showed a sweet smile, then left with her high heels kicking the ground, together with the three staff who felt a relief when

they could finally flee the Su estate; the three looked at each other, feeling like they had just survived a disaster.

After Rui left, Kris stood up, stretched his arms and said languidly, "Getting framed by your own family, how interesting and eye-opening."

The sarcasm in his voice was shown clearly.

The Old Lady remained silent after hearing it; she recalled herself swearing that it couldn't have been Hai, and now felt so hot on her face, as if someone had slapped her.

The facial expressions of rest of the Su Family were also complex, as they wanted to refute, yet found themselves so powerless.

Kris smiled and walked out of the hall slowly.

As soon as he walked out the door, Mary caught up with him and said, "Kris, wait a minute."

Kris stopped and looked at her. "What's wrong, darling?" He asked.

Hearing Kris address her so intimately, Mary blushed. She would have been angry if he had called her like this before; but at the moment she got a little shy.

But it was not the moment to be shy, which was also not what she came after him for. She thought for a while and said, "Did you know the truth before you came? And... What's the matter between you and Rui?"

Mary bit her lip and there was a hint of interrogation in her words.

"Darling, what are you... Jealous?"

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 46

I'll try

Mary's look became unnatural.

"Why do I care about his relationship with Rui Liu?" Mary thought.

Seeing Mary was silent, Kris said, "Rui and I are classmates before. I didn't know about it until I called her and asked her."

Mary nodded. Originally they still had this kind of relationship, but she still had some doubts, "you are just classmates, why is she so polite to you?"

"It might have something to do with the fact that I used to be a monitor." Kris paused and made up an excuse.

"Really?" said Mary.

Just then, Kris's cell phone suddenly rang.

"It must be my boss. He must have known that I have sneaked out. I have to get back to work."

This phone call solved Kris's crisis.

Mary also did not think too much, said hurriedly, "Ok, just go back quickly."

Kris nodded, waved goodbye to her, and strode out of the manor. He took out his phone and saw that it was a call from Xiaorou Xu.

"Kris, where are you? Can you come over now? There's an urgent matter that needs your help." Xiaorou said anxiously.

"Okay, I'll be right there soon."

Kris didn't ask her what it was about. But she was so anxious and lost her usual calmness, Kris guessed that she must have run into something important.

Hanging up the phone, Kris drove to antique shop. Twenty minutes later, Kris parked his car at the door of antique shop. As soon as he got out of the car, he saw many people standing outside the shop.

"What are these people doing?" Kris said to himself.

Kris squeezed through the crowd and saw the owner of a couple of antique shops talking about a middle-aged man.

"This stuff is a fake."

"Yeah, it looks like it was made in an assembly line."

Kris saw the middle-aged man holding a blue-and-white porcelain vase in his hand. He looked a bit unnatural as he was surrounded by so many people. Apparently, he was not used to being surrounded by so many people.

In front of this middle-aged man stood not only Xiaorou and Jun Yang, but also a hale old man with white hair.

This old man was Xiaorou's grandfather, Qianshan Xu. The Xu Family's great reputation was also the result of his hard work. By the generation

of Xiaorou's father, Jianguo Xu, the Xu Family's reputation was known throughout the country.

Kris didn't know him but felt that this old man wasn't ordinary.

What surprised him was that there was a familiar figure among this group of people.

"Yu Su is here too. Why is she here?" Kris said to himself.

After thinking a while, Kris found it was normal that Yu Su would be here, the Su Family and the Xu family had a good relationship. Yu Su might be here to help Xiaorou.

Yu also spotted Kris and she froze for a moment. "Why is he here too? Did he come over for fun?"

Although Yu was a little curious why Kris would be here, she didn't greet him and talked to him.

"Last time we celebrated grandmother's 70th birthday, I had a conversation with him, but we haven't talked with each other since then. If I greet him now, will he think that I'm approaching him on purpose?" Yu couldn't help but think.

While everyone was arguing, Qianshan Xu waved his hand to signal everyone to be quiet. He placed the blue-white porcelain vase in the middle-aged man's hand on the table and carefully examined it.

Qianshan was a true master of antique appreciation. After he finished speaking, everyone around him quieted down and held their breath. They were afraid of disturbing his appreciation of the vase.

Several antique shop owners also stopped arguing. They all held their breath, not daring to make a sound. Qianshan, the true antique master, was here. These antique dealers certainly didn't dare to express their opinions casually.

"The blue-white porcelain vase is indeed exquisite, and the glaze is very pure, but I can't determine which dynasty it is from."

After looking at the blue-white porcelain for a while, Qianshan shook his head and said to the middle-aged man.

The middle-aged man scratched his head, "You're an expert in the antique world, how hard could it be to learn the age of a blue-white porcelain vase?"

"Antique connoisseurship is profound and extensive. The more I know, the more ignorant I feel. I've only lived a few decades, and it's normal to have some antiques that I can't know the ages." Qianshan put his hands behind his back and said

Qianshan's words were frank. He told people directly that he didn't know. He didn't pretend to understand what he didn't know. He also didn't say some nonsense about antique appreciation. Because the people present with antiques could write down these things even if their eyes were closed.

As soon as Qianshan finished speaking, the people present nodded their heads in recognition. In the antique industry people really couldn't pretend to know the expertise of antique appreciation. A few antique shop owners also admired Qianshan's courage of admitting his ignorance as an expert in this field.

"Grandpa, did you really not see which dynasty it came from?" Xiaorou was confused. There was no antique that her grandfather couldn't identify in her impression

Qianshan thought about it and said, "If I had to say which dynasty it came from. I would identify this vase as a modern artifact."

As soon as he finished speaking, the middle-aged man said, "This porcelain is a modern artifact? What I want to ask is which kiln can produce such beautiful porcelain?"

"This..." Qianshan was so stunned that he didn't know how to reply.

Just as the situation became awkwardness, Kris stepped forward and said, "May I see it?"

After he finished speaking, everyone present froze, discussing.

"Where did this young man come from?"

"What qualifications do you have to authenticate something that even Master Qianshan can't authenticate?"

Several antique shop owners were also stunned. Wasn't he the Su Family's live-in son-in-law?

Last time, if he hadn't uncovered the fraudster, they would have lost their face.

But now the old man standing in front of him was a master expert in the antique world. When he became famous in antiques world, Kris's father hadn't even been born yet, let alone Kris.

"Who are you? Why don't you get out of here?"

"That's right, didn't you hear that Master Qianshan has already given an appraisal. This is a modern artifact."

"Just leave quickly, don't embarrass yourself here."

A group of onlookers stared at Kris and made sarcastic comments.

A few antique shop owners didn't join them, but their expressions were a bit odd as well. This Su Family's son-in-law was still too young. The Master Qianshan had already given the results but he still wanted to authenticate the antiques, wasn't he going to embarrass the Master Qianshan?

Yu Su who was standing at the side also frowned.

Although this Kris was just not considered a son-in-law by the Su Family, he was still a member of the Su Family. He wanted to authenticate the antiques, wasn't he afraid of offending Master Qianshan?

Although Master Qianshan had now handed over the power of the family to his son, his was still in a very high position in the Xu Family. How could Kris offend him?

"Young man, you are?" Qianshan frowned

"Grandpa, let me introduce him to you." At that moment, Xiaorou stepped forward and said, "His name is Kris. He's the honorary treasure hunter I hired two days ago."

"What? He's an honorary treasure hunter?"

"Even a brat like him can be an honorary treasure hunter, so wouldn't I be able to be the chief treasure hunter?"

Everyone present was surprised. There was a discussion in the crowd at this point. Some people even started to mock Kris.

Qianshan sighed, looked at Kris and said, "Then you come over and take a look."

Ever since He handed over the property to his son a decade ago, Qianshan had done little to manage the family's business. Jianguo Xu was good at doing business, but he didn't have talent in authenticating the antiques. If a person wanted to start an antique business, how can he do it without an eye for quality?

Fortunately, his granddaughter has talent in both doing business and authenticating the antiques, so he began to cultivate Xiaorou wholeheartedly.

"Since Xiaorou hired him, he must have talent. I just don't know how capable he is. I should see how he identifies it next." Qianshan pondered.

With Qianshan's permission, Kris went up and looked at the porcelain carefully.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 47

Blue and white porcelain

Different from when Qianshan Xu appraised porcelain, it was so noisy when Kris was appraising.

The former watched with respect and worship, while the latter as if was watching circus clowns.

Honorary appraiser?

Bah!

Miss Xu was still too young to believe such a young man. Let's have a look. How foolish joke he would make.

Xiaorou Xu couldn't help but got nervous. wasn't Kris too confident?

Wasn't it a little arrogant that Kris identified it after her grandpa gave the result.

If Kris made grandpa unhappy later, which was extremely bad.

Kris looked around the blue and white porcelain, suddenly rose his finger and flicked on its porcelain.

Making a crisp sound.

"Stop it, if you broke it, could you afford it?" The middle-aged man's face changed and restrained him.

Several antique shop owners also shook their heads when they saw his action.

The son-in-law of the Su family was still too young.

Although we needed to tap the body of porcelain with our hands when identifying porcelain, it was not like him, taping with his fingers, which was such unprofessional.

In addition, a pair of white gloves were usually needed for treasure identification, firstly, which could prevent fingerprints from damaging antiques, secondly, which was to prevent slipping.

"Eh" Qianshan said lightly, standing aside.

Kris's movements seemed to be unprofessional, even a little playful, but it seemed that Qianshan had ever seen his unique way of identification.

Shh!

Kris put his finger on his mouth, then put his ear close to the porcelain, quietly listening to the reverberation of the porcelain.

After that, Kris put down the porcelain, turned to Xiaorou and said, "how much does he want to sell this blue and white porcelain?"

Without waiting for Xiaorou's answer, the middle-aged man said: "800000 dollars, no bargaining."

800000 dollars?

Kris narrowed his eyes and smiled in his heart. He immediately said to Xiaorou, " we can buy it with 800000 dollars."

What Kris had learned most from Qian Wang was porcelain identification.

The present blue and white porcelain in front of them, no matter its glaze color or texture, was as good as Qianshan had said. But its age could hardly be determined , because its pattern was actually a blonde foreigner.

Kris originally agreed with Qianshan's appraisal, but he soon discovered the secret hidden in the bottom of porcelain.

Its bottom was very thick and there was a layer of gray soil. Kris knew the soil which was the residue of glutinous rice juice. It was definitely a tabia.

So Kris concluded that it must be a newly unearthed ware of the Ming dynasty.

what?

800000 dollars to buy it?

Before Xiaorou could react, people around her laughed.

"Oh, it's killing me."

"Guy, are you blind? Such a handicraft, we can buy it with only hundreds of dollars in the ceramic market."

"Ha, 800000 dollars. Are you crazy?"

Yu Su saw that Kris was made fun by them, then shook her head secretly. He was sure to offend Mr. Xu.

Xiaorou's eyes were very complicated. She had thought he would make a surprise speech. It was unexpected that he agreed easily to spend 800000 dollars to buy the "modern crafts". She began to suspect whether it was a wrong decision to hire Kris as an honorary appraiser.

Qianshan frowned, and looked a little angry. He turned and asked Xiaorou in a low voice, "is this the honorary appraiser you hired with 30000 dollars a month?"

It was so fun. To hire this guy, let alone 30000 dollars, even 3000 dollars, he didn't think the guy was worth it.

Xiaorou bit her lips, but didn't speak. Her beautiful face just turned red.

At the moment, the middle-aged man laughed loudly and walked forward to pat Kris on the shoulder: "You do know the goods."

Kris smiled and did not reply.

Seeing that his granddaughter was so ashamed that her face turned red, Qianshan didn't have the heart to blame her. So he turned to vent his anger on Kris: "you just tell me why it is worth 800000 dollars."

Let alone 800000 dollars, it was even worth eight million dollars! Buying the porcelain wouldn't make one lose .

Kris thought to himself, but said calmly, "don't get angry, sir. Give a brush to me first, and you will understand."

Qianshan had already been a little impatient. When he heard Kris ask a brush, he felt that the young man in front of him was not outright at all. He was a man who spoke directly. Now the impression of Kris got even worse for him.

He snorted coldly and said to Jun Yang, "Yang, go and give him a brush. I'd like to see what medicine his gourd sell!"

"OK!"

As Jun heard the order, he quickly took a special brush from the counter which was especially for brushing the antique dust.

"Sir, this is the brush you want!"

After receiving the brush from Jun, Kris said, "Oh, I almost forgot it. Please bring me a pair of white gloves and a file."

Jun did not move. He just looked at the old man.

Qianshan said angrily, "what do you look? Just get it!"

"Alright" Jun replied injuredly, turned around and took out a pair of white gloves and a file, then handed it to Kris.

Kris put on gloves and put blue and white porcelain mouth down, bottom up, then picked the file and started grinding gently.

When he was grinding, He also used a brush to brush away the dust.

Seeing Kris's movements, all of them didn't speak. Each of them stretched their necks out to avoid missing Kris' step.

The tabia on bottom was very thick. Kris used a file to grind it carefully.

The process was bound to be long.

At the beginning, the crowd just felt novel. As time went on, the crowd became restless.

"Shit, the fool just uses a file to grind the bottom of porcelain. Isn't he afraid to broke the porcelain through? "

"Alas, it is obviously that the bottom was so thick when it was burned to mold. He doesn't even know it."

Mr. Xu who was an acute man was getting even more upset when he listened people's words.

When the middle-aged man saw Kris grinding the bottom of vase with a file, he hurriedly said, "you see, he grinds my porcelain with a file. Whether you buy it or not, you have abraded it, you must pay 800000 dollars for it."

Kris didn't speak and was concentrating on grinding the porcelain.

As the time went by, little by little, the original thick tabia was cut away by Kris with a file, revealing the original appearance of blue and white porcelain bottom.

"Manager Yang, please help me to get a bottle of water. There is last little left at the bottom which is not easy to grind with a file." Kris politely said to the sleepy Jun.

Hearing Kris's words, Jun got up his spirit, took a bottle of mineral water and handed it to Kris.

"Thanks!" Kris replied. he took the water, unscrewed the cap and poured it at the bottom of porcelain.

Gradually, a magical scene happened. A red seal appeared at the bottom. Kris was so happy that it just was what he expected.

He couldn't help but speed up his movements.

Five minutes later, Kris stopped.

Keeping an action for a long time, Kris felt the muscle ache sorely. Although the process was quite uncomfortable, the result made him very excited.

"Just look, what's this!"

Kris said to Qianshan and others, held the bottom of porcelain to them.

Qianshan, who had been waiting impatiently for a long time, hurriedly walked over. When he clearly saw the red seal at the bottom of porcelain, he was surprised: "blue and white porcelain of the Yuan Dynasty!"

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 48

He's been discovered

"Yes, it is blue and white porcelain from Yuan Dynasty." Kris Chen nodded with a smile.

"What? Blue and white porcelain from Yuan Dynasty?"

Several antique shop owners were shocked and gathered around. When they saw the red seal, they were dumbfounded.

At the same time, Xiaorou Xu and Yu Su's heart were beating so fast.

How precious is blue and white porcelain from Yuan Dynasty?

It had been sold for more than 200 million dollars on an auction two years ago.

Looking at Qianshan Xu who's being so excited, two women dropped their skepticism.

"This vase of blue and white porcelain is from Yuan Dynasty!"

"Oh my god, it's crazy."

"But... Something's wrong..." The owner surnamed Liu of the antique shop hesitated. "The characters on the vase are clearly foreigners. It's not right!"

"Yes, Mr.Liu is right."

The other antique shops nodded in agreement with Mr.Liu.

"I'll answer that question for you." Before Kris opened his mouth, Qianshan explained:"Blue and white porcelain started from the Han Dynasty and flourished in the Yuan Dynasty, as you all know. Counting the four vassal states, the Yuan dynasty had an area of 33 million square kilometers across the Eurasian continent, so the Europeans there have naturally blond hair and blue eyes."

Hearing Qianshan said that, a few antique shop owners were suddenly enlightened.

"You said so much, so do you want to buy the vase or not? If you don't want, I'll go to another shop." At this time, the middle-aged man impatiently said.

After hearing this, Kris smiled.

This guy was obviously a layman, if ordinary people hear the name of blue and white porcelain from Yuan Dynasty, they would know its price is

not less than ten million dollars. But this man just wanted eight hundred thousand dollars.

However, it can be seen that the bottom of the vase was glued by the soil. But it had just been dug out of the earth. There must be something wrong: Where did the vase come from? Kris frowned.

"We'll take it!"

The middle-aged man just finished the words, Qianshan nodded again and again, he shouted at Jun: "Pay this gentleman as quick as possible."

After saying that, he cautiously put away the blue and white porcelain vase and let Xiaorou put it in a safe box prepared for the antique.

The other antique shop owners were envy of them, they looked at Mr. Xu with an envious face, he's really a lucky man.

Thanks to Kris, the way they looked at him now has completely changed.

He's not a layman, he's an expert at this.

Jun transferred the money, the middle-aged man took out his mobile phone to check the money and then left happily.

Qianshan went to Kris and said with a ashamed face, "Mr. Chen, thank you so much. If it weren't for you this time, I would have missed this treasure."

Kris said with a faint smile: "You're welcome, it's my pleasure."

Seeing Kris being so humble, Qianshan was more satisfied with this young man, he really has manners, then he glanced at Xiaorou: "My dear

granddaughter, you didn't choose the wrong person, Mr. Chen is really good at appreciating antique, you should listen to the advice of Mr. Chen more later."

"Yes, grandpa." Xiaorou couldn't be happier when she heard the praise of her grandfather.

"You helped us to get a treasure today. How about we have a drink tonight on my treat?"

It's the blue and white porcelain from Yuan Dynasty!

The blue and white vase that has been sold for a huge price two years ago was inferior in both size and glaze color to the one Qianshan bought today, this one contained much more historical information than that one.

He didn't expect that he will have the honor to get such treasure.

Though Qianshan's a high-level master, he couldn't help but be excited.

He really need to have a drink with Kris as thanks.

However, Kris was not interested in Qianshan's invitation at all.

His attention, at the moment, was all put on the middle-aged man.

"I'm afraid that we have to take a rain check. I'm in a hurry." Looking at the direction of the middle-aged man left, Kris said a few words and hurried out of the Treasure Court.

Qianshan and Xiaorou were looking at each other's face, they were wondering why he left hastily.

Looking at the back of the middle-aged man not far away, Kris quietly followed up.

After the middle-aged man successfully sold the blue and white vase, he was filled with joy, at the same time, he is keeping alert. While walking, he still kept looking around, looked like he's afraid of being caught by others.

This is a sign of guilty conscience.

Seeing the middle-aged man so vigilant, Kris didn't dare to follow him too closely.

After a while, a van pulled up next to the middle-aged man, and he got on. The car turned around and headed to the east of the city.

Kris hurried back to drive his Mercedes.

The performance of the imported Mercedes S-class was really good, it didn't take him too long to catch up with the van.

But Kris did not dare to follow them too closely for fear of being discovered by them.

Twenty minutes later, Kris followed the van to the Dongmang Mountain.

It is an undeveloped barren mountain in Westriver City, but also a mass grave, there's lots of graves in it, making it even more scaring.

Now the sun was setting and it was getting dark.

On a flat spot on the mountainside, the van stopped, the driver and the middle-aged man got out and then climbed up from a winding road ahead.

Kris parked the car in a hidden corner and followed up.

The wild grass was swaying in the wind, from time to time exposed the graves and shabby tombstones, Kris felt a little scared.

Oh my god. Aren't they digging the graves here?

Could it be that the blue and white vase was dug out from a grave on this mountain?

Kris was speculating and soon the two men in front of him stopped.

He quickly crouched down, hiding himself behind a tree to quietly observe.

The scene Kris saw made him stunned at that time.

He saw dozens of meters ahead, more than a dozen people were digging a hillock with hammers and spades in their hands.

One of them was a fat and bald man, it's obviously he is the leader of the group, who was smoking cigarettes and commanding them all.

At this time the middle-aged man came back, the bald man hurriedly asked: "How did it go?"

The middle-aged man said with excitement: "It's sold out for eight hundred thousand million dollars."

"My God, eight hundred thousand, is that vase so valuable?"

The bald man was stunned, then he took a big gulp of smoke, his face showed his excitement.

The people around were also thrilled to hear this, now they're even more energetic.

"We picked the right place, Chief."

"We're going to be rich."

Seeing them stopped to chat, the bald man laughed and scolded: "Why are you still standing there? A vase worth 800,000 dollars. If we can find more vases, we will all become the rich, won't we? Hurry up. There must be something valuable."

Money is the power, even he didn't open his mouth, the group of workers were all energetic and more devoted to their work.

Although Kris was far away, he could still hear their loud voice.

It seemed that the blue and white vase was dug out here, this tomb can't be a simple one.

But these guys used hammers and shovels to dig, what if they destroyed the treasure in there? The treasure there were all the left by our ancestors.

How should he do?

Kris didn't come up with a good idea for a while.

All of a sudden, he heard the voice of the bald man coming from the front: "Who is hiding there? Get out!"

Kris was nervous.

He's doomed. He's been discovered.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 49

The Baji Blast

When Kris Chen was thinking about how to escape, he saw the bald guy picked a shovel on the ground walking straight towards another tree more than ten meters away.

"How dare you to rob a grave? You are committing a crime. You guys stop right now!"

Before the bald guy approached the tree, there was a lady yelling at him angrily behind the tree.

Fortunately, she was speaking to that bald guy. Kris thought that he exposed himself.

There were so many people with weapons in their hands, no matter how powerful Kris was, it was hard to win.

"Whew, I didn't exposed myself , but... why this sound so familiar?" Kris thought.

Just when Kris was puzzled, a heroic figure came out from behind the tree.

Kris was stunned: "Holy shit! Why she is here? Is she alone?"

Her beautiful face was covered with coldness, and in her eyes was fearless. This must be Lan Yu.

With a look of anger, Lan stared at the bald guy who was standing in front of her.

When she got off work from the police station this evening, she saw a group of people holding hammers and shovels and furtively went up the Dongmang Mountain.

She felt strange. Even in daytime, people hardly go to that mountain due to fear, and now it was about to go dark, yet those people sneakily went up that mountain, there must be something unusual. So she carefully followed behind that group of people.

After got off work, Lan wore her casual clothes without weapons. When she saw that that group was robbing grave, she did not act rashly, but was looking for opportunities to call her colleagues for support.

However, the message had not been sent yet, the bald guy came over and found her.

The bald guy was shocked by her beautiful face, and other people was stunned as well.

"Haha, I didn't expect to meet such a beauty in this barren mountain."
the bald guy looked at Lan with a horny look.

"Oh shit, she's so pretty, like a movie star."

"She's so stunning, if I could sleep with her, I would be willing to live ten years less for that."

Hearing the words of the sidekicks, the bald guy was shaking with a horny laugh. He looked at Lan wretchedly: "Have you heard what my brothers said? Come over to have fun with us."

Lan gritted her teeth and scolded: "Watch your mouth, listen, I am the captain of the Westriver City Criminal Investigation Department. Put down your weapon and squat on the ground with your hands on your head."

Hearing this, those criminals looked unhappy. They had heard that there was a beautiful policewoman in Westriver City. They didn't expect it to be her.

There was a trace of fear in the bald guy, but soon this trace of fear was thrown behind him, and he sneered: "You dare to be so arrogant just by yourself."

While talking, the bald guy made a come-here gesture to the people behind, and the middle-aged man walked up quietly with a few people.

"What do you want to do?" Lan shouted with a fighting stance.

The bald guy said sternly: "Do or die!"

It's all at this point, he can't just give it up and be arrested.

As soon as the bald guy finished his words, the middle-aged man and several others rushed over toward Lan.

Lan was serious, coldness in her eyes, and she didn't wait for them all to come over, she moved.

Fighting alone, she believed that no one can fight her alone, but if they swarm up, then she was really in danger.

As the captain of the Criminal Investigation Department, Lan quickly analyzed the situation and made a plan.

"Ouch."

Needless to say, she fought good, more than twenty seconds, several people around her were knocked down by her.

However, there were more than a dozen enemies. She was only one person, no matter how powerful she was, she will lose. Soon, Lan failed to pay attention and was successfully attacked by the bald guy. She was tightly tied with a rope now.

"Captain of the Criminal Investigation Department? Still be tied up by me!" The bald guy laughed smugly. "Don't you stare at me. After we finished digging, we would play with you."

"Bah, you wish, none of you can run away."

The bald guy wiped the saliva from his face, and a cruel look appeared on his face: "Dare to disobey me, believe it or not, we will rape you and bury you alive."

Hearing his swear words, Lan began to tremble, but she did not expect that as a captain, she was actually insulted by a grave thief, this was intolerable.

"Oh, you guys are too bold."

At this time, Kris could not hide anymore. If he did not show up, Lan would be in danger, so he came out.

Lan and the bald guy saw him appeared under the tree not far away.

"Kris?" Lan recognized Kris at a glance. Seeing him, Lan not only had no surprises, but was very nervous. These thieves were all desperate and dangerous to Kris.

"Run, call the police!"

Kris stood motionless on the spot, and didn't mean to run at all.

The bald guy looked at Kris murkily, said coldly: "Who are you? Why are you here!"

As soon as he asked, the middle-aged man on the side shouted at Kris: "Damn, ain't you the appraiser of the Treasure Court?"

The appraiser?

Everyone was stunned.

Lan only knew that the person standing there was the son-in-law of the Su family.

"Run!" Lan shouted at Kris.

Just as she shouted, the bald guy came over, took a pill from his pocket and stuffed it into Lan's mouth at once, forced her to swallow it with a

wicked smile on his face: "Shut up, wait for us to kill him, we will come and play with you."

After Lan was forced to swallow the pill, her legs were soft: "You... what did you give me?"

"Don't be nervous, beauty." the bald guy evilly smiled: "This is not a poison, this is the Exhausted Pill, you will feel weak all over the body, not a trace of strength."

When Lan felt her body stiffened, she became panicked.

Exhausted Pill?

Sound like some self-made pill, it probably be fatal.

"You... why do you want to follow me? I sell my vases, you just be a appraiser, did I have any conflicts with you? Why should you follow me?"

Said the middle-aged man, stepped forward and asked Kris fiercely.

"I helped you earn 800,000 dollars for you, you don't thank me, you question me?" Kris pretended to sigh and walked towards him step by step.

In fact, Kris was not sure he can win or not. Although he practiced Bajji Fist very well, he was not sure that he can deal with so many people at once.

Therefore, Kris can only comfort the bald guy first.

"Thank you?"

The middle-aged man heard Kris say this as if it were really such a truth, and he was a little confused for a while.

Kris laughed inwardly and slowed down, randomly said: "Actually, the vase you just sold was fake. Without my help, it's impossible for you to sell it."

"Fake?"

That was impossible, people say that the vase was called something like blue and white porcelain of Yuan dynasty."

The middle-aged man was stunned, and he was obviously blindfolded.

At this time, Kris suddenly moved.

Boom!

The middle-aged man had no time to react, and he was heavily punched by Kris.

After punching the middle-aged man, Kris did not hesitate at all, he rushed towards the others as soon as he turned around.

Baji Fist were as strong as thunder and storm.

He was like a leopards hunted on the prairie, he was unmatched.

"Kill him!" the bald guy was screaming in shock and anger, but what he didn't expect was that Kris was not only fast, but also hit very sharply. Those thieves were basically lost their combat power.

In just one minute, more than a dozen people were beaten to the ground by Kris alone.

"You... who the hell are you?" the bald guy didn't know that Kris was a master, and he was so scared that he even became stammered.

Kris rubbed his sore fist and said with a smile: "As you said, the appraiser of the Treasure Court."

As soon as he finished speaking, Kris used the move named Baji Blast, which was generated from the Baiji Fist. Just one stroke, the bald guy was thrown out for a few meters and fell into a coma.

Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 50

The School

Watching Kris Chen easily beat these people, Lan Yu was surprised. Her charming eyes followed him tightly, as if she wanted to see through something in him.

Kris didn't expect about his improvement in fighting with others and it seemed that there was infinite energy bursting out from his body.

"Why did you ..."

Lan opened her mouth and tried to speak, but since the efficacy of Exhausting Pill worked in her body, she was just too weak to speak.

"Can you stand up?" Kris squatted down, untied the rope from Lan and asked.

Lan said hardly: "I...I can't"

Oh my gosh, was the Pill's effect too exaggerated? Kris thought.

He frowned and said, "I'll make a frisk. That baldy may carry the antidote."

Then Kris made a body search on the baldy, while except some belongings, there was no antidote.

When searching, Kris found that there was something strange on the baldy's stomach. As he unveiled the man's clothes, two yellowed ancient books were exposed.

He guessed that the two ancient books perhaps were dug out from the tomb and hidden by the bald-headed man.

Kris gave a brittle smile: what a cunning baldy! What a trick of shark eating shark!

Then he took out the two books curiously. Through the fuzzy handwriting on the cover of the books, he could roughly recognized the name of these two books.

One cover read "The Eight Diagrams and Feng Shui", and the other read "Prescriptions Recipe".Feng Shui is mysterious metaphysics of Han Chinese with a long history. It is the power of the nature and the energy of the large magnetic field of the universe.

Judging from their titles, one provided guidance to practice Feng Shui and the other a book of prescriptions.

He was very interested in Feng Shui. He opened "The Eight Diagrams and Feng Shui", and a row of neat characters came into view: among the ultimate, two possibilities are implicit, which matching with each other

could make up four signs. The four signs, called Xiang, are the basic elements of the Eight Diagrams.....

Kris read it out in a low voice, feeling that it was more than tongue-twisting but particularly carrying some implications too. But it wouldn't be strenuous to understand if he tried to understand it carefully.

The first half of *The Eight Diagrams and Feng Shui* describes how to decorate the dwellings, called Yang House, according to the guidance of the Eight Diagrams, and it explains the relationship between the Eight Diagrams and Feng Shui.

The second half is about how to place the tomb, called Ying House, after people died.

Whether a Yang House or Yin House, there are detailed explanations and even illustrated analyses.

"Uh, the layout of this house is so familiar." Something occurred to Kris when he watched a picture on the book, "God damn it. Isn't this layout the same as my home?"

Kris scanned the analysis below the picture: this house is located in a square way, but there is no through flow, so it is impossible to gather wealth. Since the middle of the house is cut off, if residing in it, the family is doomed to lack posterity and fortune. Everything goes wrong.

Reading here, Kris understood something troubling him long.

No wonder Mary Su had been suppressed all the time in the Su family, and her company often faced investment failure, and got trapped in the fund shortage.

It turned out that it was not only her problem, but was related to the geomantic layout of the dwelling.

Recalling what happened in the past two years, Kris had a sense of epiphany.

Just as he wanted to see if there was any solution, Lan's weak voice came from behind: "Kris Kris, have you found the antidote?"

Kris came to his senses and saw that Lan was still on his side. He quickly rolled up the two books and put them on his pocket. Then he stood up and said: "No antidote."

Hearing his words, Lan looked a little disappointed.

Kris walked over and said, "Shall I take you to the hospital?"

"No it doesn't matter, it can't be cured by doctors....." Lan said with difficulty: "The effects of this pill is only twelve hours, and after twelve hours, it will be fine. "

Kris's eyes flashed a trace of doubt. How can she know so much about the Pill?

However, Lan didn't give him much time to think. She raised her hand arduously and said, "Please..... take out my mobile phone from my pocket..... call the police!"

Kris nodded, crouched down, and stretched out his hand to take the phone in her trouser pocket.

Lan was wearing tight jeans with a tight pocket. Kris put her hand into the bag and groped for the phone, and accidentally touched her plump thigh.

Even if it was separated by a layer of pocket, he could clearly feel the smooth skin.

He couldn't help but swallow, especially accompanied with a tinge of fragrance of Lan, which got into his nose and made him thirsty.

He took a deep breath, tried to calm himself down, and called the police.

After the call, Kris put her mobile phone back and said smilingly, "Well, your colleagues will arrive soon."

Lan nodded gently and immediately stared at Kris with her charming eyes: "Why did you come here?"

Kris explained with a slight smile: "Seeing them sneaking up the mountain, I was interested and thus followed them. It was also unexpected for me that they were actually the tomb robbers."

Kris said easily, and Lan didn't doubt it.

If she pondered his words, she would find there were actually many contradictions in his explanation. But Lan was weak with a dizzy brain, she couldn't concentrate at all, so she was fooled by him.

After waiting for ten minutes, there was an alarm from the foot of the mountain.

Kris patted the dust on his clothes and said, "Your colleagues are right here, I'll go first."

Nonetheless, Lan's weak voice came from behind when Kris was just several steps off her: "You Don't leave me here"

Kris said over his shoulder with a bitter smile: "Since you know the ins and outs of this matter, it was unnecessary for me to go to the police station to record the confession?"

"Kris Kris." Lan gasped, "Can you Can you take me down the mountain first?"

Kris didn't figure out her intention and asked: "Why?"

"Don't ask why..... I just beg you." Lan said anxiously.

Since she is the iron-woman of the Criminal Investigation Team in the Westriver police station, her colleagues respect her very much. How can they imagine that she almost died because of a gang of grave robbers? It was a shame for her.

Besides, they would take this case as a joke for several years if seeing she was caught in such an awkward predicament like a drowned mouse.

Kris nodded: "OK, I'll carry you down the mountain."

Kris went to her side, helped her up, and bent down to carry her.

At the moment, he couldn't help swallowing his saliva.

"Please please hold me tightly." Kris said.

"Fine. " Lan blushed, but she was afraid that she would fall down, so she held his shoulder tightly.

Fortunately, Kris's car was not far from here. A few minutes later, Kris put Lan in the car and drove her home.

Lan's home was in a high-end residential area in the south of Westriver City. Her home was quite clean and spotless, and there was a tinge of fragrance in her bedroom, which smelled exactly the same as her.

Putting Lan on the bed, Kris was exhausted. Although not a fat girl, she lived too far from the mountain.

Just when Kris was wiping his sweat, Lan asked: "Kris, tell me the truth, are you are you a disciple of any school?"

School?

What?

Kris was astonished when hearing her words.

"What? What is the school? "